

Chapter 5102

Maria didn't speak but picked up the commander of Cavalry guards guard's assault rifle.

That was cut in half by Charlie's soul-piercing blade from her hand.

Her fingers stroked the section cut that was so neat that there was almost no burr, and she murmured:

"I don't know his overall strength, but his personal strength is really strong."

"Maybe cutting a gun like this, I think his aura has already achieved a little bit,"

"If he can go further in the future, the future must be limitless."

The servant asked her: "Miss when it comes to this gun, you have put so much value."

"The antique calligraphy and paintings were not brought out, so why did you bring out this gun?"

Maria said calmly: "You have also seen what happened just now,"

“Their people disappeared while chasing me, then they will definitely send someone over to check;”

“Before they saw this gun, they wouldn’t have thought about how the Cavalry guards missed it.”

“They might think that the Cavalry guards were just not prepared enough and were dealt with by the people around me;”

“However, if they see this gun... then the situation will be different!”

“In this world, there are only a handful of people who can do this,”

“As long as they see this gun, they will realize that they have a strong enemy, and this strong enemy has an aura.”

“There are very few people with aura. In that case,”

“Once this Charlie Wade reveals his strength, the opponent will immediately target him,”

“Which will bring him a lot of trouble.”

The servant couldn’t help but sigh: “He’s so powerful, why didn’t he expect this...”

Maria smiled and said: "Strength is strength, but the real combat experience should not be rich enough,"

"Otherwise, I won't let me get away under his nose."

...

At the same time.

Gothenburg, Sweden.

Since they had already obtained the video data of the Bergen scene,

And saw the eight characters written by Maria herself,

The mysterious organization behind it immediately realized that this mission had completely failed,

And Maria must have escaped long ago.

Although the Lord was furious, he could only order an early end to this mission that had completely failed.

So, the head of the team who was waiting for Cavalry guards outside the gate of Gothenburg Airport received a call from the Viscount.

On the phone, the other party said in a dejected tone:

“Don’t wait any longer, let’s start delivering the goods to the customs now, and let it take off normally.”

The person in charge exclaimed: “Master Viscount, what happened to the Cavalry guards?”

The viscount said in a cold tone: “The eight Cavalry guards have been wiped out,”

“And the target has already escaped. The Lord has terminated the plan.”

It really didn’t occur to him to be defeated in this small place in Norway.

However, he knows the rules of the organization,

There are multiple sets of preparatory plans for everything,

Success has a successful follow-up plan, and failure has a failed follow-up plan.

According to the current situation, although Cavalry guards encountered problems and failed to reach Gothenburg,

But in order not to reveal his identity and the pilot,

The air transportation task that should be completed still needs to be completed.

A plane that has been waiting for a long time, carrying these materials back to Nigeria,

In order to prevent someone from finding out the problem through the abnormal empty load of the plane after checking this line.

However, now that the mission of Cavalry guards has failed,

The target person he was originally responsible for transshipment naturally no longer exists,

So there is no need for the celebrity Lolita.

So, he immediately sent a message to his subordinates, the content was only three words: Let Lolita go!

The driver who said all the good things to Lolita at the last second,

After receiving this message, immediately said to her with a dark face:

“Okay, didn’t you make an appointment with your friends? You can go back now.”

“What?” The girl suddenly asked angrily, “Why do you want me to go back now?”

“Didn’t you agree to give me a Hermes Himalayan after I finish today’s task?”

The driver said coldly: “What you said just now is correct.”

“Media reporters are not interested in matters related to Nigeria,”

“So they didn’t come here. The original interview was canceled, and you are no longer needed here.”

The girl said angrily: “Whether you need it or not is your problem.”

“I don’t care if you need it or not. Since you promised me,”

“You must fulfill it! If I can’t get my Hermes Himalayas,”

“Then I will wait here. Until I see my Himalaya!”

Chapter 5103

“Do you still want a Himalayas?”

The driver snorted coldly and said contemptuously:

“If you want to daydream, get out of the car and go home to do it.”

Lolita said angrily: “Obviously you promised me, so why go back on your word?”

The driver said angrily: “We have conditions after you have completed the work,”

“And now the matter has turned yellow, I don’t need you to do it, understand?”

Lolita curled her lips and said coldly: “Then I don’t care, anyway,”

“If you promise me, you must honor it, otherwise I will never end this matter with you!”

The driver was about to speak, at this time,”

“The car in front had already started its engine, and slowly pulled out of the parking lot,”

“Preparing to enter the cargo area of the airport.

The driver knew in his heart that this was to quickly send the materials transported by these three trucks to the Boeing 777,

As it could be transported back to Nigeria on time,

So that no clues would be left on this line.

So, he also started the car, and then said to Lolita: "Get out of the car, don't delay my business."

"I won't get off!" Lolita said with a grim expression:

"Let me get out of the car, how dare you! Do you not know what my identity is?!"

"If you want me to get out of the car, you can tell me when to give me my Himalaya!"

The driver jumped out of the truck in a rage, walked around to the passenger door,

And opened the door directly, and then lifted her out of the car like a chicken,

Then threw her on the ground roughly, and said coldly:

"If you want the Himalayas, go back to your dad!"

“Say one more word of nonsense, be careful that I will abolish your father first tonight!”

After that, he ignored her, turned around, and got in the truck,

Started the vehicle and left the parking lot.

Lolita didn't expect that the other party would become so vicious all of a sudden,

And she lost her previous aura in an instant,

And she was so scared that she didn't dare to say a word.

She is still young, and although she has been pushed to the fore by this humanitarian organization for a few years,

She just speaks and acts according to the requirements of the book,

Without knowing the underlying reasons and stakes.

She only knows that as long as she does what they ask,

She and her family can get a good material foundation,

And even be able to use this to enter the upper class.

But she didn't know the real origin of this humanitarian organization.

Some time ago, when her global reputation was pushed to the peak,

She also had the idea of leaving this humanitarian organization and starting her own business.

After all, in her opinion, she is now a well-known figure in the world,

Has countless fans, and has even been received by many heads of state and praised by them for her work.

There is absolutely no need for a higher-level organization to control her.

However, when she mentioned this idea to her father,

She was severely reprimanded by him.

Although Lolita was dissatisfied, she did not dare to confront him directly.

However, now that she has encountered such rough treatment,

In her opinion, it is a good opportunity to break up with the other party!

So, she immediately took out her mobile phone and called her father.

As soon as the phone was connected, she cried and said,

“Dad! I want to break with them! Never have anything to do with them again!”

Her father asked in surprise, “Who are you talking about? What happened?”

Lolita said angrily, “It’s not the human rights organization you contacted!”

“They don’t respect me at all, they asked me to come over to stand for them today,”

“And promised to give me a Himalayan handbag from Hermes.”

“Suddenly broke the contract and kicked me out of the car!”

As she said that, she continued aggrieved: “Dad! From today on, I must draw a clear line with these people.”

“From now on, I will be on my own. I want to Nothing to do with them anymore!”

Lolita thought that what she said would make her father feel sorry for her,

And he will support the decision she just made,

But she never dreamed that her father on the other end of the phone suddenly would become furious!

He yelled through the phone: "Lolita, are you crazy?"

"Do you know how you and our family got here today?"

Lolita blurted out subconsciously: "Of course, I worked hard to get it!"

"I put aside school classes every day, and worked on projects."

"If it weren't for my hard work, how could our family be where it is today?"

When Lolita's father heard this, he immediately scolded: "Shut up!

If they weren't working behind the scenes, even if you dropped out of school at a young age,"

"And went to work for brands like that no one would have let you in their doors!"

"You have to remember! You can have what you are today, all because of them tailoring various marketing scripts for you in the back,"

“And the media that report on you are also secretly spending money to operate,”

“Moreover, they worked in-depth with the media from various countries,”

“To formulate a series of directions for you!”

“Don’t forget, do you think you can become famous all over the world that easily?!”

Chapter 5104

Lolita was a little speechless by her father, and she came back to her senses after a while.

She said dissatisfiedly: "Even if they support me, so what?"

"I am now a world-renowned star. My influence lies here."

"I can create a lot of value without any help from them!"

Lolita's father scolded angrily: "Is there something wrong with your brain?"

"Have you ever thought that when you were picked up by them,"

"You were just a child early ten years old. Completely follow their instructions like a marionette."

"They must have a lot of relevant evidence in their hands."

"Once you fall out with them, they will immediately reveal all your actual situation."

"By then, you will be ruined! I and Your mother's dream of being in the upper class will also be shattered!"

“Our whole family will be beaten back to the original shape, and even fall to the bottom!”

In fact, Lolita’s father did not say a word.

Although he didn’t know the specific background of this humanitarian organization,

He knew that the methods of this organization were very vicious.

If he really went against them, he might be killed one day.

Lolita was also taken aback by her father’s words at this time.

She was simple-minded, but she didn’t expect that she had already held countless handles in the other party’s hands.

If the other party really exposes these details, then she will definitely lose her reputation and never recover.

The extremely dejected Lolita finally got up silently from the ground,

Patted the dust off her body, took out a mask from her pocket,

Put it on, walked to the side of the road, and stopped a taxi.

The reason why she wears a mask is that she has been calling for environmental protection,”

“And even called on people all over the world not to drive cars.”

“According to her point of view, driving is a crime, not to mention taking a taxi.”

“If she is caught taking a taxi, it will break her reputation.

When Lolita left the airport depressed, the shipment was passing through customs.

Since there is nothing abnormal about these goods, and they are all charitable goods,

The clearance speed of the customs is also very fast.

So, the Boeing 777 finally returned to Nigeria at the scheduled time, loaded with a plane full of cargo.

...

At the same time, on a certain island in this world,

A cathedral-like stone building stands majestically on the rock of the island.

What the outside world doesn't know is that this magnificent castle is actually just the tip of the iceberg.

Under the castle, the entire island has been completely hollowed out,

And the scale of the internal buildings is more than a hundred times larger than the ground.

At this time, in the central hall of the castle, a luxuriously dressed man in his forties knelt on one knee,

Looked at the empty throne in front of him, and said respectfully:

“My lord! The plane has been withdrawn to Nigeria.”

“The other seven famous cavalry guards, there is no clue yet about them.”

In the huge lobby, the cold and deep voice like a machine immediately came:

“Keep looking! Even if you dig three feet into the ground, you must find them!”

The man raised his fists with his hands above his head, and said respectfully:

“Your subordinates obey!”

The Lord's voice came again: "Maria must have left Norway, and you immediately send people to infiltrate Mongolia,"

"The Russian Far East, Alaska, Canada's Yukon, and Nunavut."

"She was almost caught this time, and there is a high probability that she will flee to these sparsely populated countries and regions, and maybe she will come and wait for a rabbit!"

The man was slightly startled, and said nervously:

"My lord! I have a question, Dare to ask for your answer!"

The Lord said lightly: "Speak!"

The man hurriedly said: "My Lord, in a short period of time, we have suffered successive failures."

"The assassination of An's family in New York was so carefully planned,"

"And in the end, none of the so many dead soldiers came back, not even a single body was found."

"It was the same when we went to Norway this time."

“The eight knight guards were all top masters. Except for the command and envoy who died of taking poison,”

“The whereabouts of all others are unknown. Do you think there is any connection behind these two incidents?”

“Connection?” The Lord asked coldly, “Do you think someone is secretly killing us?”

The man said, “I just think these two things are too strange.”

“We have definite information on these two things. Whether it is An family or Maria,”

“Neither of them has the strength to resist us,”

“But the result of the matter is that this loss is unbelievable.”

The Lord said lightly: “The An family is a top family in the open world,”

“And they can be regarded as public figures to a certain extent,”

“But Maria is a little fox hiding everywhere. She might have no chance to have any contact with the outside world on weekdays.”

“This time I was able to find her news because she just couldn’t hold back.”

“She bought a piece of blue and white porcelain in an antique shop in Norway and revealed her identity.”

“So I think there shouldn’t be any direct connection between them.”

The man nodded and praised: “My lord, you are the best way,”

“Just use some blue and white porcelain to catch Maria out!”

He quickly asked again: “Shall we buy another batch of top-notch blue and white porcelain,”

“And put them in antique shops all over the world, waiting for Maria to take the bait?”

“No need.” The Lord said coldly: “Maria is the most cunning fox she can never fall into the same trap twice,”

“No matter how good the blue and white porcelain is, it is impossible to lure her out now!”

Chapter 5105

At this time, the man asked respectfully:

“My lord, how credible do you think the words left by Maria are?”

The Lord was silent for a moment, He said coldly:

“Her personality is similar to her father’s. Although she is resourceful and even very wise,”

“She seldom engages in any conspiracy, so I believe what she wrote.”

“And Maria must be very clear in her heart that lying at this time is meaningless,”

“Even if I see these words, even if I believe that she is not lying,”

“But until I find the ring, I can’t give up hunting her down.”

After all, even if the ring is not on her body, she must know the whereabouts of it,”

“So she wrote these words, not to confuse me, but to irritate me!”

The man couldn’t help but said: “My lord! If Maria didn’t lie,”

“Does that mean that she has abandoned the ring somewhere in Norway?”

The Lord said: “Although the ring is of no use to her,”

“It has far-reaching significance, and she will never throw it away just to save her life.”

Then the man said again: “Could it be stored in a bank safe?”

“A ring, if it is stored in a bank safe with other things, generally does not attract much attention.”

“The confidentiality of a bank safe is extremely high,”

“And identity verification is done using fingerprints, irises, and other biological proofs,”

“So she can store the ring with a false identity and then take it out whenever she needs it.”

“It’s impossible.” The Lord said flatly: “Maria is far more cunning and calculating than you can imagine.”

“She has already thought of everything you can think of.”

“The bank safe seems to be hidden and inconspicuous, but in fact, it is not safe at all.”

“If I think, My force can open all the bank safes in Norway overnight,”

“To see what happened, how could she take such a risk.”

The man said with some doubt: “My lord, according to what you said,”

“The ring is indeed not in her hands, but she didn’t throw it away at will,”

“So there must be a very proper way of keeping it.”

“Then, where do you think this ring went? Or in other words,”

“What kind of method is she using to keep it remotely?”

The Lord was silent for a few seconds, and said calmly:

“I don’t know what you are talking about. The only thing I can be sure of at present is that,”

“Although the ring is not in Maria’s possession, she is our only clue so far,”

“So you must do your best to go ahead and find her for me!”

After that, he paused slightly, and continued:

“This time, let Victor come out of the mountain in person, and you send him to come to see me immediately!”

Victor Chang is the head of the four earls.

The titles of each of these four earls were bestowed by the Lord.

The four of them have followed the Lord for many years,

And have made great contributions to the development of the forces under his command.

Victor, in addition to ranking first among the four earls,

Is also the most powerful existence among the four,

And he is the veritable number-two figure in the entire organization.

And this man himself is the loyal and brave man who ranks last among the four earls.

Within this organization, his contribution is not as good as that of the top three earls,

But because of his absolute loyalty to the lord,

He was awarded the title of Loyal and Brave, and he is often sent by the lord for missions

In Loyal's view, ordering Victor to track down Maria really felt like killing a chicken with a butcher's knife.

However, he dared not have any doubts about the decision of the lord,

So he said without thinking: "My lord, this subordinate will pass on the orders to Victor."

A few minutes later.

A middle-aged man in a Taoist robe and a fairy-like character strode into the main hall with elegant steps.

As soon as he entered, he knelt on the ground on one knee,

Saluted the empty throne, and then said respectfully:

"My lord, Loyal said, you have something to summon your subordinates, what orders do you have?"

The deep voice of the Lord came: "Victor, I will give you five years to find Maria's whereabouts."

"During these five years, I don't care where you go or what method you use."

"I will give you whatever you want."

"You don't need my consent to make any decisions,"

"I just want you to bring her alive to see me within five years, can you do it?!"

Victor was slightly startled, and immediately clasped his hands together and loudly said:

"Since the Lord is willing to entrust this task to his subordinates,"

"Then the subordinates must go all out to bring Maria back as soon as possible!"

"Five hundred million U.S. dollars will be used as a fund, and after the matter is completed,"

"I will give you five Youth Pills as a reward!"

Victor was very pleasantly surprised when he heard the words Youth Pill:

“Subordinate, thank you! Lord!”

After saying that, he immediately bent down and thanked him heavily.

Afterward, he raised his head and asked respectfully:

“My lord, you know Maria best, so, regarding her whereabouts,”

“Do you have any clues or suggestions that you can give to your subordinates?”

The Lord said flatly, “I know her well.”

“I also know her father, but they all did things that I didn’t expect.”

“Maybe my understanding of them is too solid so that I fell into a vicious circle of making mistakes again and again,”

“So Victor still doesn’t want to Ask me for advice,”

“Do it all according to your own intuition, maybe it will be miraculous.”

“Okay, Lord!” Victor nodded heavily.

Chapter 5106

The lord asked curiously: "I don't know. Does Victor have any plans?"

"Victor cupped his hands and said

, "Go back to the Lord, I plan to visit China!"

The Lord asked in surprise, "Do you think Maria will return to China?"

Victor laughed, smiled, and said, "I don't think so,"

"I just subconsciously think that it is more likely.

"Now! Don't delay for a moment!"

Victor said without hesitation: "This subordinate obeys orders!"

...

At the same time.

Charlie, Orvel, and Issac took Helena's royal helicopter and arrived directly at Oslo Airport.

Because they are distinguished guests of the royal family,

Charlie and the others don't even need to go to the customs in person,

As long as they hand over their passports to the royal family's butler, they can complete the customs clearance.

The helicopter landed directly in front of the hangar of Charlie's Concorde,

And he was the first to jump off the helicopter.

Afterward, he said to Helena: "Helena, you don't need to get down,"

"Just let the pilot take off and go back."

Helena shook her head with reluctance and said,

"Mr. Wade, I'd better take you to the plane, anyway,"

"The VIP movement is already here in advance, and no one else will see me."

Charlie saw her insistence, so he had to extend a hand to her, and helped her off the helicopter.

In the hangar at this time, the Concorde has been prepared.

The captain and other crew members are waiting below the plane.

Helena accompanied Charlie into the hangar, and he told her:

“You must pay attention to safety during the recent period.”

“If you find anything unusual, please notify me as soon as possible.”

Helena nodded lightly, her eyes blushing and teary at the same time.

She knew that she says goodbye to him today, and she doesn't know when she would see him again in the future.

Moreover, she also knew that among so many women who loved Charlie deeply, she was the most special one.

Everyone else has a free body and doesn't need to be outside the world's opinions and evaluations,

But she is the only one who still bears the halo of a royal family.

It's not so much a halo as a shackle.

Because of this shackle, leaving Norway and going to any place in the world,

She has to rise to the level of diplomacy and politics.

If she wants to leave Norway to meet Charlie, it is simply a dream, and there is no chance at all.

So if she really wants to build a relationship with Charlie,

And want to communicate and get along with him normally,

The only chance is for Charlie to come to Norway to find her.

However, with her and even Charlie's behavior style,

He would definitely not come to Norway to meet her unless it was necessary.

Thinking of this, Helena felt sad and reluctant, so she looked at Charlie, choked up softly, and said:

“Mr. Wade, if you have time, you must come to Norway again. If you can't come, don't forget me...”

Seeing that her tears were streaming out uncontrollably,

Charlie couldn't help feeling a little distressed when he recalled what he noticed in her boudoir this morning.

However, although there were outsiders here, there were many people after all.

Not only Orvel and Issac were there, but also the crew and the royal guards.

Therefore, Charlie could only comfort and say:

"Helena, if there is a chance, I will definitely come again. So you must take care of yourself."

Hearing Charlie's words, Helena's heart suddenly warmed, showing a rare joy, and nodded again and again:

"Mr. Wade, as long as you tell me that you are coming to Norway at any time, I will definitely wait for you!"

Charlie nodded slightly, and said: "Okay, we're boarding the plane."

Helena nodded with tears in her eyes, at this moment,

She really wanted to hug Charlie gently, and then gently press her face against his chest for three to five seconds.

However, she also knew that under such circumstances, she simply couldn't do such behavior.

So, she could only keep a distance of half a meter from him and said:

"Mr. Wade, then I wish you a safe journey!"

"Okay." Charlie nodded, and said again: "Take care, goodbye."

"Goodbye..."

Charlie boarded the Concorde under the watchful eye of Helena.

The captain and crew were also quickly in place and ready for takeoff.

At this time, Helena and her party hadn't left yet,

They just retreated to a safe distance, as if they planned to watch Charlie's plane leave first.

At this time, the captain came to Charlie and said:

"Master, we will take off in ten minutes and we are expected to arrive in Providence within three hours."

Then he said: "It is now 3 pm Nordic time It's nine o'clock in the morning in New York time,"

"And it should be no problem to land before twelve noon in New York time."

Charlie waved his hand and asked with a smile,

"It shouldn't take long to fly to Syria from here, right?"

The captain thought for a while, and said: "The route distance should be more than 3,000 kilometers to less than 4,000 kilometers."

"At our flying speed, it will only take two hours including take-off and landing."

"Okay." Charlie nodded, and waved his hand, Smiling:

"Then let's fly directly to Damascus."

The captain was stunned, and subconsciously asked: "Fly to Syria?"

Charlie nodded and said: "Yes, fly to Syria."

The soldiers of the Front returned to Syria ahead of schedule.

Charlie hadn't relieved the poison in the bodies of these seven people yet.

Besides, he also wanted to meet Duncan, Abren, and others too.

Chapter 5107

Two hours after going to the Middle East,

Charlie's Concorde landed in Damascus, the capital of Syria.

Joseph and several core members of Cataclysmic Front were already waiting at the airport.

When Charlie got off the plane, Joseph hurriedly stepped forward and said respectfully:

"Mr. Wade, my subordinates thought you would go directly to the United States from Norway,"

"I didn't expect you to make a special detour to come to Syria so far,"

"And the preparations were a bit hasty. If I had known that you were coming,"

"Your subordinates would have made arrangements as soon as possible."

Charlie said with a smile:

"The seven people you brought back still have enough deadly poison in their bodies."

“If they are not relieved, these seven people will die within a few days.”

After finishing speaking, Charlie asked him, “Have those seven people settled down?”

“They’re settled.” Joseph said: “In order to avoid any accidents,”

“I left Walter behind and asked him to take a few five-star generals to guard those people.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said, “The situation of these people is different from that of May 47.”

“When they were in Bergen, they already confessed to me something related to that mysterious organization.”

“Later, you call Inspector Li and May 47 together,”

“And then dig deeper into the clues to see if there is any New discovery.”

Joseph immediately said respectfully: “Okay, Mr. Wade,”

“When we arrive at the base, the subordinate will arrange it immediately.”

Afterward, Joseph asked again: "By the way, Mr. Wade, how long do you plan to stay in Syria this time?"

"Would you like your subordinates to arrange accommodation for you in advance?"

"No." Charlie said with a smile, "I'm here to deal with business,"

"And I'll go back to the United States after a casual visit,"

"And I just took this opportunity to meet the old acquaintances."

Joseph said: "Mr. Wade, there are quite a few of your old acquaintances here."

"Commander Hamid happens to be at the base."

"He has been talking about you, but I haven't told him that you are coming."

Charlie asked curiously: "Why has he come to the base of Cataclysmic Front?"

Joseph explained: "He has been here more frequently recently."

"In addition to cooperation and exchanges, he mainly wants to learn some experience from Cataclysmic Front."

“Although we started the overall construction of infrastructure relatively late,”

“Our infrastructure scale and propulsion efficiency are much higher than his.”

Then, Joseph said again: “Mr. Wade, let’s set off now, this time you have to work hard to land in Damascus,”

“If you come back in two months, we will put into use our own runway,”

“And there is no need to transit in Damascus, just land directly on the runway of the base.”

Charlie nodded, and asked him curiously:

“The plane bypasses the customs and lands directly at the base,”

“What is the attitude of the authorities?”

Joseph explained: “The subordinate has already said hello.”

“If it’s just people entering and leaving the country,”

“Damascus basically turns a blind eye and closes one eye.”

“There is no need to go through customs.”

Speaking of this, Joseph added: “Actually, the current situation here is still very complicated.”

“Damascus can’t manage all borders at all. In the past,”

“The entry and exit of opposition personnel and materials was like a game,”

“So now Damascus basically doesn’t care. Besides, Damascus, the whole side here is very friendly to us.”

“After all, we are here to mediate the struggle between the two forces in the country.”

“It is rare for everyone to cease-fire now.”

“Everyone wants to not attack each other. Many things are just a formality; “

“In addition, there is a more important point.”

“Damascus is very clear that we only want to find a place to live in Syria,”

“And we don’t want to seek any benefits from Syria.”

“Unlike other countries, they only see the oil resources here.”

“So they are more willing to maintain this kind of cooperative relationship with us.”

“That’s good.” Charlie was relieved when he heard this.

Once an organization like Cataclysmic Front wants to become bigger and stronger,

It will not be welcomed no matter which country it is in.

Now that it can take root in Syria,

It can be regarded as a solution to the urgent need for development and growth.

It is precisely because of the complicated internal situation here that,

It gave Cataclysmic Front a chance to develop with peace of mind.

However, Charlie was also very clear in his heart.

It is not a long-term solution to live under the fence.

In the future, we must find a way to actually buy a piece of land so that,

Cataclysmic Front can build a permanent base without any worries.

Afterward, Charlie, Joseph, and others boarded the helicopter of the Cataclysmic Fronta together.

The five helicopters took off almost at the same time and flew towards the Cataclysmic Front base.

After an hour's flight, the helicopters arrived over the base.

It can be seen from the air that the base of Cataclysmic Front is currently a huge construction site,

Full of buildings under construction and dusty transport vehicles.

On the east side of the base, there is an airstrip that has already taken shape.

Seeing the construction of the entire base in full swing, Charlie couldn't help feeling relieved.

The Cataclysmic Fronta is currently his most powerful strike force besides himself,

And it will have a very important effect on every step he takes in the future,

Especially in the contest with that mysterious organization, which has far-reaching significance.

Therefore, he hopes that the strength of Cataclysmic Front will continue to grow and improve,

And his goal for the first stage of the development of Cataclysmic Front's overall strength,

Is to be able to compete with all the dead soldiers of that mysterious organization.

As for the mysterious lord, Charlie planned to keep it to himself.

The helicopter landed slowly in the core area in the center of the base.

On the south side of the core area, there is a cubic building.

This building is about 20 meters high. At the bottom is a huge hollow that is transparent from north to south,

And a track that is much narrower than normal train tracks passes through it.

It can be seen from the opening that inside the building is a huge lifting device made of steel frames,

With a steel cable as thick as a baby's arm hanging in the middle.

Chapter 5108

Joseph introduced to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, this is the main shaft of the underground fortification.

Its current vertical depth is about 120 meters. The first phase of the underground fortification is currently excavating horizontally at this depth.

The set of lifting devices is the cage, and equipment, personnel, and excavated rocks basically come in and out from here.”

As he said that, he pointed to another similar cubic building in the distance, and introduced:

“That one is the auxiliary well of the underground fortification,”

“The depth is the same as the main well,”

“And it is mainly responsible for ventilation and drainage of all underground working surfaces.”

Charlie nodded, and said: “The current spy satellites and drones are too advanced,”

“And the ground facilities can’t even escape Google’s satellites,”

“So the underground fortifications will be the most important thing in the future.”

Joseph immediately said: “Mr. Wade can rest assured that more than 65% of the current infrastructure budget is allocated to underground fortifications.”

“The future underground fortifications will not only meet the needs of all personnel’s life and material storage,”

“But also shoulder most of the daily training needs.”

“At the same time, we will build a safe energy storage and backup energy system underground,”

“Which is enough to deal with most emergencies.”

While speaking, the lifting device under the cubic building lifted a huge square steel cage up.

Interestingly, this steel cage has two layers,

The upper layer is for people, and the lower layer is for a rail mine car.

After the steel cage came to a complete stop, more than a dozen men wearing helmets,

Standing on the upper floor came out of it and walked from the second floor to the first floor.

The workers waiting on the first floor walked directly into the steel cage on the bottom floor,

Fixed the traction rope on the mine car filled with gravel,

And then pulled the mine car along the track to the loading and unloading yard hundreds of meters away.

At the other end, workers pushed an empty mine car into the steel cage.

Subsequently, the entire steel cage was lowered into the ground again.

After watching the whole process, Charlie couldn't help frowning and said,

"Joseph, relying on this kind of cage to transport people and materials straight up and down,"

"Isn't the turnover efficiency too low? This time, at most dozens of people, can go up and down,"

"Or a few tons of goods." Even if it takes a few minutes,"

"The efficiency is still a drop in the bucket in an emergency."

Joseph hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you are right. The current two shafts are actually configurations,”

“During the construction stage. It’s only in the initial stage,”

“So we use these two shafts for underground construction;”

“However, in the next step, we will build a hub building covering an area of more than 100,000 square meters on the west side of the airport runway,”

“And then directly excavate a double lane for vehicles to enter and exit from the first floor of the hub building Inclined shaft;”

“The inclined shaft will lead directly from the ground of the building to the underground fortifications,”

“Just like a tunnel with a relatively steep slope.”

“Once completed, all personnel, vehicles, and equipment will drive up and down from here,”

“And the overall turnover speed will increase geometrically. There is no difference from the ground.”

Charlie nodded: “How many workers are working in the mine at the same time?”

Joseph said: "We are now speeding up the progress regardless of cost,"

"So all types of work in the mine are counted,"

"And there are those who work at the same time are five or six hundred people."

Charlie asked again: "By the way,"

"Where are those Sicilian mafia that were brought back from Canada before?"

Joseph smiled and said: "The gang of the Sicilian mafia is currently incorporated into the excavation team and specially built underground fortifications."

"Our normal construction team works in three shifts a day with an eight-hour work system,"

"But these mafia teams work in two shifts a day with a 12-hour work system."

"Gang of bastards who are full of criminals,"

"So we don't pay much attention to labor laws for them, as long as we don't tire them to death."

Charlie couldn't help laughing and said: "After all,"

“There are more than 800 or so, who murder, set fire, bully and dominate the market.”

“They don’t feel tired after working for 24 hours,”

“And working underground for twelve hours is definitely not a problem for them.”

After finishing speaking, Charlie asked again:

“By the way, what about those Four Dragons disciples?”

Joseph laughed: “Mr. Wade, the boat that the disciples of the Four Dragons are on hasn’t arrived yet.”

Charlie laughed dumbfounded.

It is indeed a long way from Hong Kong. If it takes more than 20 days, it will definitely not be possible.

At this moment, the double-layered cage was lifted up again,

And as soon as the iron fence on the upper floor was opened,

Hamid, who was wearing a red helmet, walked out from inside accompanied by several soldiers from the Cataclysmic Front.

Charlie recognized him at a glance, and shouted from afar: "Commander Hamid!"

Hamid shyly looked at Charlie following the sound of his increasingly bloated belly.

Seeing that it was Charlie who was greeting him, he was overjoyed and shouted:

"Oh, Mr. Wade, Brother Wade!" After finishing speaking, he took a few quick steps and ran towards Charlie.

Quickly running in front of Charlie, Hamid held Charlie's hand happily while panting heavily, and asked excitedly,

"Brother Wade, when did you come?"

"Just arrived." Charlie smiled slightly, looked at his swollen belly, and teased:

"Brother, you have gained a lot of weight recently, and it seems that your life is quite comfortable."

Hamid smiled, cupped his hands, and said, "Thank you, brother."

"Ah! Now that there is no war, besides sleeping, we eat every day, not to mention eating well,"

“And sleeping soundly, so the weight will naturally come up.”

After speaking, he turned and pointed to the main well behind him, and said with envy:

“Brother, your underground fortifications are so awesome!”

“The alleys are three to four meters high.”

“Compared with yours, my underground fortifications are just rat holes!”

Charlie laughed and said to him: “Don’t worry, brother,”

“When the construction here is almost done, I will let Joseph arrange and upgrade it for you.”

When Hamid heard this, his excited hands shook, and he asked excitedly:

“Brother, are you serious?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Of course, when did I tell a lie?”

Then, he said again: “You just saw those hard-working Sicilian elites down there didn’t you?”

“Sicilian elites?” Hamid asked curiously: “You mean the Canadian mafia working below?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said with a smile:

“These people will also join you for help at that time!”

Chapter 5109

Hamid's gratitude to Charlie has long been like a torrential river,

And it is like the Yellow River flooding out of control.

If it weren't for Charlie, he would have been taken away by the Cataclysmic Front and the government army.

Not to mention that Charlie also cured his leg which had been lame for decades,

And gave him a lot of funds to strengthen his defense.

Now, with the Cataclysmic Front mediating in the middle,

It gave him a good opportunity for peaceful development.

But what he didn't expect was that even so,

Charlie still treated him without asking for anything and was still very generous.

With the current specifications of Cataclysmic Front's underground fortifications,

Even if it is displayed on a small scale in its own base,

It is difficult to implement without a cost of hundreds of millions of dollars.

For Hamid, this is something that he can't even think about.

And Charlie agreed to help him build it for free without even thinking about it.

This generosity moved Hamid even more. So, he held Charlie's hand and said firmly:

"Brother Wade, Allah above is my witness, in the Middle East in the future,"

"If you need me to do anything, just say a word, and I will risk my life. And I must go all out!"

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said, "With your words, my brother, our efforts are worth it."

For Charlie, Hamid is a friend, but also a comrade-in-arms.

As long as Hamid can firmly stand friendly with himself,

He can continue to maintain the tripartite balance in Syria,

Which will be of great benefit to the stable development of the Cataclysmic Front.

Therefore, in order to prevent Hamid from stretching his hips too much in this three-party balanced situation,

He needs to be given the assistance he needs,

And the assistance he does not even dare to think about must be given.

Therefore, he said to Joseph: “Joseph, after the first phase of our project is completed,”

“We will first design an upgrade plan for Commander Hamid’s base,”

“And then start the first phase of the project at his base.”

“All the costs will be borne by Cataclysmic Front.”

Joseph said without hesitation: “Okay, Mr. Wade, I understand.”

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to Hamid: “Brother, this time I can’t stay here for too long,”

“I’m going back in a few hours, there are still a lot of things to deal with here,”

“So I won’t talk to you about the past,”

“When I come next time, let’s find time to get together again.”

Hamid was a little bit reluctant he said: “Brother Wade, you came all the way,”

“And you only stay for a few hours? At least give me one day to come to your brother’s place,”

“To take a look and inspect the inspection work. There are great changes in our place now. Thanks to you!”

Charlie said with a smile: “I will definitely visit next time, this time I really can’t spare extra time.”

Seeing this, Hamid nodded and said: “Okay, since you are in a hurry,”

“Then your brother won’t waste your time, you get busy first, let’s get together next time.”

Then, he pointed to his overalls and said,

“I’m going to change my clothes, and I’ll go back first after changing.”

“Okay ” Charlie nodded, shook hands with him again, and said, “Then see you!”

Hamid said very simply: “Okay, bro, go get busy, don’t worry about me Alright.”

The two waved goodbye, and Charlie and Joseph walked into the main building in the core area of the base.

Walking into the building, Charlie said to Joseph:

“Joseph, arrange a conference room with the highest level of confidentiality,”

“Call Inspector Li, May 47, and the seven cavalry guards you brought back, Also bring them here.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade!” Joseph immediately took Charlie to a windowless meeting room,”

“And then asked Duncan and May 47 to come over first.

Duncan didn’t expect Charlie to come to Syria, and asked in surprise,

“Master Wade, why did you come here in person?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Inspector Li, I just came over from Norway,”

“And I brought some members of the mysterious organization over.”

“This time there are more people, and they are not dead, they are one level higher than dead men.”

“It’s not dead men,” Duncan asked in surprise:

“What level is that? What is the responsibility in the organization?”

Charlie explained: “They are called Xiaoqiwei internally,”

“And they are responsible for guarding the dead.” May 47, who was

sitting in a wheelchair, After listening, he was surprised and said:

“Cavalry Guards? Is it the Cavalry Guards who are in charge of guarding us?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “According to Inspector Li’s analysis,”

“Your station should be near Sri Lanka, but these Cavalry Guards’ station is in Cyprus,”

“Thousands of kilometers away, and the Persian Gulf and the entire Middle East are separated in the middle.”

“Cyprus?!” Duncan exclaimed after hearing this:

“Master Wade, Cyprus is to the west of Syria, the closest to Syria.”

“The coastline is less than 200 kilometers.”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said, “Their base is a copper mine in the coastal area of Cyprus,”

“And it is said that there is also a copper smelter in Turkey.”

“The ores produced by the copper mine are basically exported to copper smelters in Turkey,”

“And a closed loop is formed inside, making it even more difficult for the outside world to pry into the secrets.”

Chapter 5110

Joseph said a little excitedly: “Mr. Wade since we are so close,”

“Why don’t you make a good plan, and all the members of the Front will be dispatched to wipe out their residence!”

Ever since Charlie extrajudicially spared his life,

He was able to preserve even his parents’ bones.

After his cultivation was blessed by misfortune and stepped into the darkness,

Joseph couldn’t wait to make contributions to Charlie.

As a person, he didn’t have too many twists and turns in his stomach.

If you owe someone, you will think about giving it back.

If you owe someone a favor, you will also think about repaying it.

Originally, he thought that Charlie would be lenient to him and incorporated the entire Cataclysmic Front,

So he would squeeze the value of the Front as much as possible,

And even make the entire Front have to work for it.

However, he never dreamed that after Charlie incorporated Cataclysmic Front,

Not only did the members of Cataclysmic Front seldom take risks for him,

But he even continued to send various resources and help to the organization.

Moreover, its handwriting is only big, completely beyond Joseph's imagination.

Among other things, the base in front of him is Joseph's biggest dream for many years.

However, although he has been in a war-torn country for many years,

He has never found a chance to get the local officials to allow Cataclysmic Front to the station in its territory.

But Charlie did it easily.

In addition, he also helped Cataclysmic Front to open up armed escort and armed security,

Two clean businesses with high returns, low risks, and completely legal.

Not only that, but he also continues to provide financial support.

With the current scale alone, in the next ten or twenty years,

Cataclysmic Front will not be able to spend all the flowers lying around.

Therefore, during this period of time, Joseph's desire to contribute to Charlie has become even more urgent.

He originally thought that the kindness he and Cataclysmic Front owed Charlie was immeasurable,

But who would have thought that Charlie in Mexico poured everyone a cup of celebration wine,

Which actually improved everyone's cultivation base!

Ever since he came back from Mexico, Joseph really dreamed of charging into the battle for Charlie and killing the enemy before the battle.

So, after hearing from him that he had mastered the exact address of a mysterious organization's residence,

He couldn't wait to unplug this residence for Charlie!

But Charlie waved his hand at this time, and said seriously:

“A copper mine guarded by hundreds of cavalry guards may have a very strong defense force,”

“Not to mention the intricate underground fortifications. If you go in rashly, you will definitely be caught by the other party.”

“In this case, it is almost impossible for us to wipe out the opponent without revealing any clues,”

“And there are thousands of dead men and relatives of thousands of dead men inside.”

“Next, it is also a big hidden danger.”

May 47 on the side also nodded and said: “Mr. Wade is right, the dead man and their family members have to take the antidote of the organization regularly,”

“So even if they hate the organization for generations,”

“Once the organization encounters trouble, they will still subconsciously go up and do their best;”

As he said, he said again: “For the dead, the organization will give us the antidote only if we work hard for the organization,”

“Otherwise once the organization finds out that we are not loyal enough, we will be punished.”

“They will kill our relatives first, and let us see them killed with our own eyes,”

“And then publicly execute us as a punishment;”

“Only if you try your best, you will have a chance to survive, even if you die, your family will be treated kindly.”

“So, if Master Wan intends to attack this garrison, these dead men will resist desperately at the first moment.”

Hearing this, Joseph realized how impulsive he was just now.

Embarrassed, he said to Charlie very apologetically: “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade,”

“It’s your subordinates who didn’t think carefully, please forgive me!”

“You were not there at the time, so it is understandable that you do not know the actual situation of these dead men.”

He said, “Bring those seven guards here and let them introduce themselves to us.

Check out the situation at the station.”

“Your orders!”

Soon, seven Cavalry Guards were brought in.

These seven people have been very anxious since the journey because they knew very well that the poison in their bodies would explode in six days,

And if they didn't get the antidote within six days, all of them would die.

However, Charlie promised to detoxify their bodies at the beginning,

But before they saw Charlie again, Joseph took them to Syria, so they felt even more uneasy.

The moment they walked into this conference room and saw Charlie, the seven talents finally seemed to see a savior.

So, after seeing Charlie, the leader immediately said excitedly: “Sir... you are also here!”

Charlie nodded slightly, pointed to a row of empty seats in front of him,

And smiled as he said: “Sit down first, there are some situations that I need to understand with you in depth.”

“No problem!” The man quickly agreed, but his expression was still a little uneasy.

He was afraid that Charlie didn’t intend to detoxify them at all,

But first squeezed out all the information they knew in the past few days,

And then left them to fend for themselves.

Charlie could also see the worry and apprehension in their expressions,

So he smiled slightly, went up and patted their shoulders one by one, and then said,

“Are you worried that I won’t detoxify you as I promised?”

Seven People looked at each other in blank dismay, but no one dared to answer.

The leader mustered up his courage and nodded,

And only then did the others dare to nod lightly along with him.

Charlie smiled playfully, and said,

“It’s normal to be worried, but don’t worry now, the poison in your body has been cured!”

Chapter 5111

For these Cavalry guards, the poison in their bodies is a shackle that imprisons them for a lifetime and can never be broken.

But for Charlie, it only takes a little spiritual energy to completely remove the poison in their bodies.

Therefore, when he patted their shoulders one by one just now,

He had already used spiritual energy to remove the poison from their bodies one by one.

At this time, the seven people heard Charlie say that the poison in their bodies had been cured.

They were surprised at first, and then they closed their eyes and felt it carefully.

Sure enough, the power that had gathered in the dantian before was gone!

The poison in their body is not an ordinary highly toxic substance,

But the energy cannot be controlled by the body.

This energy is like a time bomb in their body, counting down on a cycle of seven days.

Once the seven days are up, this energy will completely destroy their meridians and internal organs.

And the so-called antidote is not able to remove the toxin,

But just taking it once can reset the countdown time of the seven days.

It is precisely because of this that they can clearly feel at this moment,

That the toxin in their bodies has completely disappeared.

This made several people look shocked for a moment.

They really couldn't figure out when the toxin that they could feel just now disappeared at this moment.

The head's mind turned relatively quickly.

He remembered that Charlie had patted him on the shoulder just now, so he asked subconsciously:

"Could it be... Could it be that you patted us just now,"

"And you helped us to cure the poison?"

Charlie nodded slightly.

The man asked in amazement: "There is no cure for this kind of poison, you... how did you do it?!"

Charlie said with a smile: "The reason why there is no cure is that the poison left in your body is not a real poison,"

"But an energy that you cannot control, since you cannot control it, you must be controlled by it."

The expressions of the seven people were both surprised and happy,

And at the same time, they were more in awe of Charlie.

Although his words were few, they revealed a hierarchical relationship.

The strength of these Cavalry guards is weaker than the energy in their bodies,

That has been controlling them, and this energy is weaker than Charlie's strength.

Therefore, for them, Charlie is the most powerful ceiling in all their cognition at this stage.

The leader stood up from the chair, took a step back,

Walked around the chair, knelt down on one knee in front of Charlie, and said respectfully:

"Thank you for saving my life, sir!"

The other six people immediately got up, backed up, and got down Kneeling, and said in unison:

"Thank you, sir, for saving our lives."

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to several people:

"Sit down and talk about your understanding of the organization,"

"And see if you can provide some valuable information."

The man immediately nodded and said: "Don't worry, for everything I know I will talk endlessly!"

Charlie looked at Duncan and said, "Inspector Li, do you have any questions?"

Duncan said without hesitation: "I have a lot of questions."

Charlie nodded: "Then you can ask."

"Okay." Duncan immediately picked up his notepad,

And he had already listed the conversations Charlie had with several people just now.

There is a question that he wants to know.

The first few questions were actually asked by Charlie when he was in Bergen.

Such as their identities, intelligence, the location of the resident, and some specific information about the resident.

These seven people naturally said everything they knew in one go.

Duncan listened carefully, and after they finished introducing the basic situation,

He asked, "What is the organizational structure in Cyprus, you knights?"

The leader explained: "There are two hundred and seventy-one Cavalry guards, divided into three banners,"

"Left, middle, and right, with ninety people in each banner,"

"And three battalions in each banner, thirty people in each battalion."

"Each battalion is divided into three teams, each team has ten people, and there is a commander."

"Below are the banner commanders of the three banners, the battalion commanders of the nine battalions,"

"And the captains of the twenty-seven teams. The battalion commander of the first battalion of Commander."

He continued to introduce: "Besides, there is a Commissioner and five personal guards next to the Commissioner, but they are another He is a member of the system, and his status is much higher than ours."

Duncan asked him: "What is the official position of the Commissioner?"

The man replied: "Commissioner is the highest commander of the entire station,"

"In charge of all the people in the station. The power of life and death."

Duncan frowned and asked: "Commissioner, Commander, Cavalry guards,"

"These functional titles of yours seem to be very old, what is their origin?"

The man explained: "They all come from the Ming Dynasty military system of China."

Duncan blurted out: "This organization of yours has continued from the Ming Dynasty to today, right?"

Chapter 5112

The man said: "To tell you the truth, only the dead soldiers who were manipulated and enslaved can be traced back."

"It has a history of at least 300 years, so the time when the organization was founded is likely to be during the Ming Dynasty,"

"But I am only speculating on this, and I am not too clear about the specific situation."

Duncan couldn't help taking a breath, and then he settled down and asked again:

"Then do you have the identity information of this Commissioner?"

"No." The man shook his head and said: "The internal structure of the garrison is extremely strict."

"But it is still the object of the organization's enslavement,"

"And everything is done according to orders every day, and I don't know the specific identity of Commissioner."

Duncan pursed his lips, and asked: "If we divide according to strength,"

"Commissioner, Commissioner Which group is the most powerful, the bodyguards, the Cavalry guards, and the dead soldiers?"

The man thought for a while, and said: "We have never seen Commissioner and his personal guards attack,"

"But our strength is generally stronger than that of the dead because we stand out from the dead."

Duncan asked: "Do you Cavalry guards often perform missions?"

The man replied: "The Cavalry guards only perform emergency missions."

Then, he further introduced: "Normal missions are usually performed by dead men,"

"And we will select them in advance. The dead soldiers who performed the mission,"

"And then put them into a deep coma before they set off,"

"And then hand them over to the postman to transport them to the place where the mission was performed."

"We Cavalry guards will be in charge."

Duncan asked again: "Then please describe to me all the details of the mission you received this time."

The man thought for a while and said in a straightforward manner:

"Temporary mission was received only hours ago, the Commissioner gave the commander the pictures of eight Nordic people,"

"And the commander selected seven of us according to the physical characteristics of the eight people in the photos."

"After makeup in the copper mine, He led the team and we flew to Bergen."

Duncan suddenly felt a little tricky.

He said to Charlie: "Master Wade, the structure of this organization is strict, and the information isolation between each layer is very good."

"Even for a Cavalry guard, all the inside information he knows is limited to their station to station."

"Some deceptive business, but almost nothing else, so if you look at it this way,"

"If you want to know more in-depth information, you have to find the Commissioner."

Charlie nodded, and said: "The Commissioner may not know how much valuable information."

Duncan suddenly remembered something, and quickly asked Charlie:

"Master Wade, you just said that the poison in their bodies needs to be taken regularly to delay the onset, right?"

Charlie nodded slightly: "That's right."

Duncan asked May 47: "May 47, you dead men living near Sri Lanka also need to take medicine regularly, right?"

May 47 nodded truthfully and said: "Yes, Inspector Li."

Duncan then looked at the commander of Cavalry guards and asked him:

"How do you get the medicine you take every week?"

"There are a large number of them in the copper mine. Is it a reserve, or will someone come to deliver it every once in a while?"

The man hurriedly said: "The medicine is delivered regularly, and it is all transported by the freighter between us and Turkey,"

"And the large number of supplies we need are also delivered through the channel of the freighter."

Duncan nodded and murmured: "In other words, if there is a way to cut off the supply of antidote,"

"Then all the dead soldiers and all the Cavalry guards in the entire station will not survive seven days. Right?"

The man's back turned cold, and he said subconsciously:

"In theory, this is the case, but you can't do this!"

Duncan looked at him, and said lightly: "I just raised this possibility."

Said After that, he looked at Charlie and said seriously:

"Master Wade, if you want to get rid of this station, it is definitely a good way to cut off the supply of antidote,"

"And once the supply of antidote is successfully cut off, you can enter the In a state of encircling a point to fight for aid,"

"It is like a sniper on the battlefield, instead of killing the wounded,"

"He uses the wounded to attract rescuers from the other side,"

"And then kills all the people who come to rescue one by one."

Joseph heard this, and couldn't help but excitedly said: "Waiting for help! Inspector Li's method is great!"

After that, he quickly said to Charlie:

"Mr. Wade there is a seven-day deadline, and after those seven days, the station may disappear by itself."

May 47 said in horror, "Mr. Wade, think twice! Once this is done,"

"Thousands of dead men and their families may die without burial. This is the land of the organization!"

"Yes..." the commander Cavalry guards also said in a panic:

"Most of the dead soldiers and Cavalry guards are forced to work for the organization,"

"If their antidote supply is really broken, none of them will survive, this... this is... too cruel for them..."

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie and begged:

"Sir, please see that we are all forced to do nothing, please give us, our relatives and friends a way to survive..."

Charlie didn't speak, and after thinking for a while,

He opened his mouth and said: "Although the method of cutting off the antidote is useful,"

"It is really not humane. Once it succeeds, thousands of lives will cease to exist."

Speaking of this, Charlie suddenly looked at May 47 and these Cavalry guards, he asked seriously:

"If one day, you find that after you take the antidote given by the organization,"

"The poison in your body is not delayed, but suddenly completely eliminated. What would your reaction be?"

Chapter 5113

Hearing the words of Charlie, the seven cavalry guards and May 47 sitting on the other side were stunned!

They didn't know why Charlie would suddenly ask such a question,

But the expressions of these eight people were a little excited at this time.

May 47 was the first to speak, clenched his fists, and said sharply:

"Mr. Wade, if what you said is true, we dead soldiers will definitely organize to break out of the siege!"

"Even if we die, we will die under the sun!"

The person heading Cavalry Guard also subconsciously said:

"That's right, Mr. Wade... If this really happens,"

"Cavalry Guards will definitely take the opportunity to fight to the death!"

May 47 sighed: "To all the dead soldiers Generally speaking,"

"The shackles of the organization are mainly the poison in the body and their own family members."

"Once the trouble of the poison is solved, the dead soldiers will be able to use their own strength to desperately defend the safety of their relatives,"

"And have the opportunity to lead their family members to escape."

"My God, this is the biggest dream of every dead warrior for dozens of generations of ancestors,"

"And once given the chance, every dead warrior will go all out for this dream!"

May 47's words made the other Cavalry Guards agree and show empathy.

Like these dead men, they all longed for the day when they could completely break away,

From the control of this mysterious organization.

The reason why he never stood up against the organization was mainly that the poison in his body was powerless to resist.

It's not like none of their predecessors have done this before,

But whether they resist or escape, the maximum lifespan of each of them after escaping is only seven days.

Therefore, this kind of thing has no chance of success at all, over time, no one is willing to do it.

But if what Charlie said really happened, and the poison in their bodies was suddenly completely eliminated,

They would stand up and resist to the end like dead soldiers.

After seeing the attitudes of several people, Charlie nodded in satisfaction and asked,

"Does Commissioner need to take antidote regularly?"

"I've never heard of it." The leader of the Cavalry Guards said:

"Commissioner is mysterious and keeps a low profile."

"We have no way of knowing whether he will take the antidote like us."

Charlie asked again: "Then every time After the antidote is delivered,"

"How is it distributed to you and all the dead men?"

The man explained: "Every time the antidote is delivered,"

"The Commissioner will personally connect with the postman who is responsible for delivering the antidote."

"Ten pieces form a letter, wrapped in waterproof wax paper,"

"And then sealed with special wax and seals. Every time the antidote is delivered,"

"The Commissioner will personally check the packaging of each letter."

"After asking the question, give these antidotes to his bodyguards,"

"And then his bodyguards will personally distribute them to us, cavalry guards."

He continued: "When the antidotes are distributed, we according to the system , line up to receive the antidote,"

"And after receiving the antidote, we must take the antidote immediately,"

"And we must not take the antidote away quietly."

"Together with them, we distribute the antidote to the dead man and their family members."

"The overall process is basically the same."

"The dead man and his relatives must also complete the medication under our supervision."

"In this way, the whole process of taking the medicine at one time is considered complete."

Duncan on the side couldn't help asking: "I have a question to ask,"

"Since you can only live for 7 days without the antidote,"

"Why do they supervise you to take the antidote? How about going on?"

"Is there anyone who deliberately refuses to take the antidote they gave you?"

The man smiled wryly, and said: "Whether it is us or the dead, we have always thought about resisting,"

"Although it shows that we know that we have no ability to fight with them."

"The whole organization fights, but there are still some flukes, so in the past,"

"Many dead soldiers deliberately did not take the antidote,"

"Left the antidote for many people to one person, and then tried to help that person escape from the station."

"Hoping to exchange help from the outside world by asking for help and exposing the inside story of the entire organization,"

"But all failed without exception, but because of this kind of thing happening,"

"The organization's requirement is that someone must supervise when taking the medicine."

Hearing this, Charlie said, "That is to say, the antidote given to you has a special anti-counterfeiting method,"

"But only one person, Commissioner, will know the specific method of anti-counterfeiting,"

"So after the antidote is delivered, he will be responsible for the anti-counterfeiting.""

"He comes to connect and verify the authenticity, and after confirming that there is no problem,"

"They will be issued to the Cavalry Guards first, followed by the dead and their families."

"Yes." The man nodded and said: "The whole process is actually very strict."

Chapter 5114

Charlie asked again: "In your impression, what are the anti-counterfeiting features of the antidote?"

"Every letter of medicine is opened in front of us and handed out to us,"

"But the wax used to seal the wax paper is reheated every time."

"The pattern on it no longer exists, so I don't know what the sealant looks like on the original medicine seal."

Charlie nodded lightly, and said: "In this way, they want to steal the sky and change the day without showing anything."

"And then cheated the Commissioner, it should be impossible."

"If I find a link in the middle to change the medicine, it will inevitably destroy the original anti-counterfeiting mark to a certain extent,"

"And wait for the Commissioner to get the medicine. He will realize something is wrong immediately."

"Yes." The man agreed: "We don't know how many anti-counterfeit marks will be on the medicine seal,"

"It may be more than just wax seals, as long as there is a slight negligence, they will know."

"Hearing this, Duncan couldn't help saying with regret:

"If you can really detoxify the body of these more than a thousand dead soldiers and more than two hundred Cavalry Guards,"

"Even if you don't take them for your own use , once they escape,"

"It will be enough for this organization to drink a pot, thousands of people escaped,"

"And they can't be caught, and they will definitely be in chaos."

Charlie couldn't help laughing: "Actually, it doesn't matter to the organization even if all these thousand people run away."

"After all, this is just one of their many dead soldiers' camps."

"Even if they are all uprooted, it won't hurt. If one or two people ran away,"

"In order to keep the station, they would definitely pursue it desperately,"

"So as not to leak the secret, but once the entire station ran away,"

"The station would be of no value to them. It's fine to just give up the station, for them, it's no trouble."

Charlie said again: "It's like the United States has so many military bases around the world,"

"If any of them are taken over by others, For the United States, apart from making the White House tense,"

"Angry, and painful, it will not bring any real harm to the overall national strength."

Duncan was slightly startled, then nodded and said:

"Master Wade is right, The power of this organization is beyond imagination, and the escape of a mere resident may not be a big deal."

Charlie smiled playfully, and said casually: "Since there is no way to hide it from Commissioner,"

"Then just turn him into one of our own. , In this way, we can truly realize deception!"

The leader Cavalry Guards asked puzzledly: "Mr. Wade, how do you plan to realize this idea?"

"The Commissioner is the chief official of the border organization in the organization."

"Even has the power of life and death, how can such a person become one of your own?"

Charlie smiled and said lightly: "You don't have to worry about this, as long as I see him, I can make him obey me."

Using spiritual energy to brainwash a person is Charlie's tried and tested method.

If he can brainwash the Commissioner of Cyprus, let him become his own puppet,

And then take advantage of the opportunity to detoxify the body of all the dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards,

Then he can let these dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards join his command,

And at the same time Let them continue to stay in Cyprus,

And become a puppet Commissioner, and continue to act as normal for the organization.

In this way, not only can they disintegrate one of their stations,

But they can even place an eye under their noses.

Once the organization has a mission to Cyprus, they can know it immediately.

Thinking of this, Charlie asked them: "If the dead warriors and the Cavalry Guards are really eager to break the shackles as you said,"

"I can give them this chance at that time, but the premise is that they must swear allegiance to me and join us. Cataclysmic Front,"

"If they agree, they will stay in the station after detoxification and prepare for the complete destruction of the organization, do you think they will agree?"

May 47 said without hesitation: "Don't worry, Mr. Wade, I believe that among all the dead No one will refuse!"

The leader of the Cavalry Guards said with some concern: "Mr. Wade, to tell you the truth,"

"In the team of Cavalry Guards, there are already some people who have the idea of continuing to climb up."

"Their hearts, are very close to the organization, and only want to make contributions to the organization so that they can go to a higher level."

"If these people are not eliminated, I am afraid that bad things will happen in the future."

Charlie nodded and said calmly: "These are good Solve it, when the time comes, you only need to do a little trick to get these people to show up."

He then asked, "When will they deliver the medicine next time?"

"Four days later." The leader of the guards said: "Under normal circumstances, we will take the next round of antidote five days later."

"The medicine will usually arrive the night before taking the medicine."

"The next day they just concentrate on taking the medicine."

Charlie asked: "The medicine, like other supplies, is shipped from Turkey, right?"

"That's right." The other party nodded and said:

"Other living supplies will also arrive in Cyprus along with the transport ship. "

"Okay." Charlie smiled slightly: "I will go there alone in four days."

Then, he looked at Joseph again, and said: "Joseph, you should prepare in the next few days."

"Lead people to wait for my news on the high seas, and once I solve the problem, you will lead people to the land and take over

the copper mine with me."

Joseph said without hesitation: "Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinates will definitely do their best. go!"

Charlie nodded and said: "I need a few days to prepare the antidote for thousands of people."

"After four days, I will fly directly to Beirut."

"Joseph will prepare a small boat for me in advance. I will be alone to cross the sea to meet them!"

Chapter 5115

Hearing that Charlie wanted to act on his own, Joseph quickly said:

"Mr. Wade It's risky, why don't you let your subordinates choose a few elite soldiers and go with you!"

Charlie waved his hand and said seriously:

"The success rate of this kind of thing is the greatest only when one person acts,"

"And even if it fails, one person can do it alone."

"If I can escape completely, once there are more people, the chance of being exposed will be greatly increased."

"Not only must I ensure that this matter is as successful as possible,"

"But I must also ensure that if this matter fails, no clues will be left as much as possible. ..."

Duncan also agreed at this time and said: "I support Young Master Wade's point of view."

"Based on my experience as a police officer for so many years,"

"Most of the major cases that have not been solved in the true sense are cases involving a single suspect."

"As long as the person's professionalism is high enough and his strength is strong enough,"

"He will be able to accomplish his goal in a leisurely manner without leaving any valuable clues for the police."

"The chances of usable clues will increase exponentially."

Speaking of this, Duncan said again: "To use an appropriate analogy,"

"The murderers behind the double-digit serial murders of the victims are almost without exception a one person."

Hearing this, Joseph could only nod his head and said,

"If that's the case, then the subordinates should make preparations in Beirut."

"Whenever Mr. Wade needs the Cataclysmic Front and the subordinates must furbish it as soon as possible!"

Charlie nodded, and said with a smile: "I really have something that you need to prepare in Beirut in advance."

Then, Charlie said seriously: "Joseph, on the day of the operation,"

"You should bring May 47 and these seven Cavalry Guards and wait for me on the high seas."

"Once I succeed, you take them all to the copper mine."

"If you want to make those Cavalry Guards and dead soldiers surrender completely,"

"You need a few of them to show up and speak."

Joseph said without hesitation: "Alright Mr. Wade, I will arrange a cruise ship in advance,"

"And will be waiting for your news on the high seas."

Charlie nodded, looked at May 47 and the other seven Cavalry Guards, and said,

"When the time comes, I will have to work hard for you all."

"If this matter can be successful, I need you to manage this for me together."

All eight agreed without thinking.

Charlie's bold and radical plan made them all very excited.

If the disappearance of the poison in their bodies broke the shackles that the organization had shrouded them for many years,

Then following Charlie to take down the entire resident is the first step to launch a counterattack against the organization.

Afterward, he asked the people:

"Everyone, can you describe to me what the antidote this organization usually takes for you?"

May 47 took the lead and said, "We take round pills with a diameter of About one centimeter,"

"The color is dark brown, and the surface has a certain luster."

Several other Cavalry Guards also nodded, and the leader said: "We take the same."

Charlie frowned, took out a blood-scattering heart-saving pill came,

And asked, "Does it look similar to this?"

May 47 nodded: "Basically, it is very similar, but the color of your pill seems to be better."

Charlie said thoughtfully:

"It seems that the antidote they give you is also made using traditional medical techniques."

Chapter 5116

Duncan thought of something at the moment and said:

"By the way, I have a question, You just said that the antidote will be taken after five days,"

"But the antidote will be sent to your station after four days."

"Don't the managers of the organization worry that if something goes wrong during the transportation,"

"The antidote will not be delivered in time? Will it not kill everyone?"

The leader of the Cavalry Guards shook his head and said,

"This is just a daily transportation process. Under normal circumstances,"

"The antidote is delivered one day in advance. As long as there is no accident,"

"It will not affect the time of taking the medicine. , It doesn't matter if there is an accident,"

"Commissioner has enough reserves for more than two months,"

"But these reserves will only be used in emergencies."

As he said that, he continued: "A few years ago, for some unknown reason,"

"The antidote did not come for three consecutive weeks."

"Those three weeks were solved by relying on the reserves of Commissioner,"

"But in the fourth week, the follow-up antidote was delivered."

Duncan hurriedly asked: "Do you know why there was no antidote for three weeks?"

The man replied: "It's not clear."

Duncan asked again: "For these three weeks, was the material transportation between you and Turkey terminated?"

"No." The man said: "The material transportation between us and Turkey is very stable,"

"And the freighter basically goes once a week."

Duncan nodded lightly, He opened his mouth and said:

"Since the connection with Turkey is normal, your antidote should not be processed in Turkey."

"Turkey should also be a transit. The problem is the line from the previous station to Turkey."

"It should be the one." The man said helplessly:

"We only know a little bit about many things, and don't understand the deep situation."

Duncan looked at Charlie and said seriously: "Master Wade,"

"If your plan can be successfully achieved this time, then I suggest that you must find an opportunity to follow the vine and take down the copper smelter in Turkey."

"The hierarchy of this organization is too strict,"

"And the information blockade is also very strict."

"Judging from this trend, I speculate that the resident Commissioner may not know too much,"

"And if they go up a level, they should be the copper smelter in Turkey, and the copper smelter must know more."

Charlie clicked nodded and said in agreement: "Inspector Li's analysis is very reasonable."

"The copper smelter should be the highest-level existence in this organization that we know so far."

Duncan said again: "Besides, the clue of the antidote is also Very important,"

"May 47 was stationed near Sri Lanka, and these Cavalry Guards stationed in Cyprus,"

"But the antidote they took were all of the same specifications,"

"Which was most likely processed by a processing factory,"

"And the antidote was processed here After batch processing in the factory,"

"It will be distributed from here to the world."

"If this is the case, then the distribution path of the antidote is an important clue to connect the entire organization!"

Duncan's words made Charlie's eyes light up.

The biggest impression this organization gave him was the clear division of internal levels.

And the extreme blocking of clues and information.

Moreover, many of the stations basically operate independently,

And are very secretive in themselves. Even if the stations are exposed,

They will not reveal accurate clues about the organization.

However, as Duncan said, if the antidote is produced intensively by this organization,

Then as long as he follows the clues of the antidote upward,

He will be able to find the specific location where the antidote was produced by the organization.

In addition, the antidote is of great significance to the organization.

Once the production site of the antidote is found, it is not far from finding the core of the organization.

Originally, Charlie's attitude towards this mysterious organization was to keep restraint as much as possible,

And only make precise sniper attacks on the global dispatch of its six aircraft.

However, after learning about the situation of the other party's residence in Cyprus,

He suddenly discovered that the management model of the dead man's residence seemed to be unbreakable,

Chapter 5117

But it actually left him a breakthrough point.

As long as he can quietly control the Commissioner of Cyprus,

And then detoxify all the dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards in Cyprus from the toxins that occur regularly in the body,

He can directly destroy the mysterious organization without bloodshed or even alarming this mysterious organization.

The entire slain garrison is in the bag.

Moreover, the whole thing is very feasible.

First of all, it is not difficult for him to make an antidote.

If he wants to remove the severe poison in these people, he only needs a small amount of spiritual energy to achieve it.

A batch of quick-acting pills can ensure that these dead men can break free from the shackles of the poison immediately after taking the medicine.

Secondly, it is not difficult to infiltrate the iron barrel-like copper mine,

Because this iron barrel has a gap, and that is the freighter that shuttles between it and Turkey.

As Cavalry Guards said, in order to ensure that they will not be seen by the outside world,

They have been ensuring the stable output of copper mines,

And they have also set up a copper smelter in Turkey to digest the copper ore at fixed points.

Copper mines have stable output and fixed sales channels.

Whether it is goods or funds, the direction and route of flow are very clear.

As a result, no abnormalities can be seen from the outside world.

In fact, if it is only to ensure the normal output of copper mines,

It is not necessary for the organization to establish a copper smelter in Turkey alone.

After all, the copper ore produced by the mine itself does not contain any clues,

And no matter who it is sold to, it has no effect in theory.

But the fundamental purpose of this organization supporting a copper smelter in Turkey.

This is to ensure that the material needs within the copper mine can be fully met.

Since the number of people in this copper mine is only a few hundred people,

But the number of people living inside it is as high as several thousand.

If the living materials needed by thousands of people are directly purchased from Cyprus,

It will be so huge The quantitative discrepancy will inevitably arouse local suspicion.

This is doomed, they must have a safe channel to carry out the silent supply of materials inside the mine.

At this time, the copper smelter in Turkey played a huge role.

On the surface, they used shipping to transport the copper ore produced by the mine to Turkey.

But in fact, the most important thing is that the ships that came to transport copper ore quietly carried a large number of living materials to Cyprus,

First quietly transported all the supplies to the inside of the copper mine,

And then pretended to produce copper from the copper mine. The ore is shipped back to Turkey.

It just made use of the shipping channel for copper mine transportation,

And at the same time, quietly replenished the interior of the copper mine.

It seems that the copper smelter imports the ore produced by the copper mine and generates income for the copper mine,

But in fact, the core role of the copper smelter is just a deceptive supporting facility of the mine.

One has to say that this way of building the plank road in the open and keeping the warehouse in the dark is indeed very ingenious.

For Charlie, as long as he can seize the opportunity and touch the cargo ship delivering supplies to Cyprus,

He can infiltrate all the way until he meets the Commissioner face to face.

And once he was given such an opportunity, he would be confident enough to control that Commissioner.

However, Charlie also has two plans.

If all goes well, the entire garrison will naturally be taken down without bloodshed.

But it doesn't matter if he can't control that Commissioner,

He can kill him quietly, and then distribute the antidote to all the dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards,

And don't care about the rest, let these dead warriors and Cavalry Guards play freely.

Chapter 5118

And when thousands of people suddenly escape from control,

It is definitely enough for this organization to drink a pot.

Moreover, Charlie acts alone for both plans,

So he was absolutely sure that he would not leave any clues,

And no matter whether he succeeded or failed,

He would not let that mysterious organization find him by following the clues.

Afterward, Charlie, Joseph, and Duncan worked out a more detailed action plan.

After the plan was formulated, Charlie planned to leave for the United States and use the remaining few days to prepare well.

However, before leaving, he specially asked Joseph to take him to meet brother Abren who specializes in communications.

At present, Cataclysmic Front has prepared an independent two-story building for Abren,

Which is specially used for his research.

Although Abren arrived in Syria only a few days ago,

His overall state has undergone earth-shaking changes.

Not only does his spirit, complexion, and mood look much better, but he also seems to be much younger.

Seeing Charlie, Abren was very pleasantly surprised, and said excitedly:

"Mr. Wade, why did you come to Syria?"

"Are you used to the place?"

Abren said with a satisfied face: "Since I came here,"

"I feel refreshed every day, but the only regret is that the work still needs to wait for the equipment to be in place,"

"So I can't start it directly for a while."

Saying that he said again: "I made a list of equipment and Mr. Joseph has arranged for the purchase without any discount."

"What I want are basically the world's top civil communication-related equipment."

"After arriving in Syria one after another, I plan to first build an encrypted communication system that can cover the entire base,"

"And in the process, design an encryption algorithm, which can be synchronized after the satellite goes into space."

Charlie asked curiously: "Brother, when will our own satellite be able to go to the sky?"

Abren explained: "Recently, the people under Cataclysmic Front are sent to several world companies,

Through a shell company registered in the offshore area.

Well-known communication companies order communication satellites,

But the current satellites are not ready-made and need to be scheduled.

After the satellites are off the production line, we will first ship them to Syria."

"I will make some modifications to the satellites and then deliver them to a commercial launch company to launch them,"

"But the research and development of the algorithm and the transformation of the satellite require a lot of work,"

"And it may take a year or two at the earliest."

Charlie asked him: "Brother, It must be difficult for you to complete the work alone,"

"So why not recruit more people to help you do things,"

"If you can build a satellite communication team, the efficiency will definitely be greatly improved."

Abren said helplessly: "I have thought about this too, But it is not easy to achieve."

"I contacted some old colleagues and old subordinates."

"When they heard that they were going to work in Syria, they were a little reluctant."

"Moreover, the workplace is inside the base."

"I am also worried that outsiders will come in and cause the risk of leaks."

Charlie nodded and said: "We don't lack money, what we lack is time,"

"So in my opinion, it is better to do this."

"We first establish or simply acquire a communication company with a sufficient foundation in the United States,"

"And then let this team In the United States, do research and development according to your requirements,"

"And you will coordinate as a whole. In addition, we can use companies in the United States as reserves."

"During the operation of this team, if we find trustworthy talents, we can gradually absorb them into Syria."

Speaking of this, Charlie paused slightly, and then said:

"In addition, brother, you don't have to worry about these people not wanting to come to Syria,"

"As long as you can give enough money, you will definitely be able to impress them!"

Chapter 5119

"Acquisition of a company?"

Abren was taken aback by Charlie's words and said:

"Mr. Wade, if you want to acquire a communication company with sufficient foundation,"

"The cost is at least one billion US dollars, the investment will be too high,"

"I am afraid it will be difficult to achieve profitability..."

Charlie shook his head and said: "Profit is not the most important thing,"

"How to solve our urgent needs now? That's the most important thing."

Then, Charlie said again: "Our biggest pain point right now is time urgency,"

"Not to mention a year or a month, even a day or an hour,"

"We must try our best to fight for it, time is far more important than money."

Charlie paused for a moment, and continued: "If you want to develop faster than ordinary people,"

"You must change the thinking mode that only solves the immediate needs."

"If there is no one, or you cannot recruit people,"

"If you still stay in terms of how to solve the problem of recruiting people,"

"It is basically difficult to achieve great things;"

"The prerequisite for doing great things is that the structure must be large enough."

"When those big companies face the same problem,"

"They will not think about how to build a new team, and then to develop a product,"

"The first solution they will think of is to directly buy suitable products on the market."

Then, Charlie said: "Elon Musk will not waste precious time to build a Twitter,"

"It is the most economical for him to directly buy Twitter."

"In fact, it is the same for us. If we need to recruit employees one by one,"

"There are too many variables in it. Even if you expect to solve the problem in two years,"

"Once there is a change in personnel, this time will become indefinitely."

"First of all, the recruitment cycle will definitely be longer than expected."

"The original plan is to recruit enough manpower in three months."

"It may actually take at least half a year or even longer;"

"Secondly, the stability of personnel is insufficient."

"The team recruited in a few months will take at least a few months to cultivate,"

"But once the newcomers who have been trained with painstaking efforts suddenly want to leave,"

"The time of these months may be wasted, Even recruiting and training,"

"Half a year of hard work wasted, and we have no other choice but to start the process all over again."

"Also, the stability of employees is not enough."

"The premise of stability is that they have enough."

"Even if we have the ability to deal with their work, we need to invest in unknown trial and error costs."

"If we choose the wrong person, everything will have to be started all over again."

"In this way, even in three years, we may not be able to achieve what we want."

"Besides, it is always important to do things in one go."

"If you stumble and stumble at the beginning, the loss of energy and confidence will be beyond imagination."

"It will be difficult to become bigger and stronger."

Speaking of this, Charlie looked at Abren and said earnestly:

"Brother, although you are high-spirited now, if you really encounter various difficulties in the early personnel stage,"

"After one or two years, you yourself will not have the strength you have now."

Abren After pondering for a moment nodded lightly and sighed:

"You are right, the energy and confidence are getting less and less,"

"Until the end of the consumption, the whole person is slumped. In the past, I resigned from my first job. I still don't think it's a big deal, after all,"

"I have real talents and learning, and it's definitely not difficult to find a job,"

"But I didn't expect that I bumped into the wall again and again,"

"And in the end, all my fighting spirit was wiped out..."

Chapter 5120

Speaking of this, Abren suddenly froze on the spot and murmured:

"That's how it was, from an arrogant communication expert to a sailor who was willing to go to Mexico to work as a coolie..."

Charlie slightly With a smile, asked,

"Brother, which company did you have the job with the highest salary?"

Abren hurriedly said, "It's an old American communication company."

Charlie asked again: "how much is the current market value of that company?"

Abren thought for a while, and said: "A few years ago, the company was very prosperous."

"When the market value was the highest, it exceeded tens of billions of dollars."

"However, as the bubble continued to burst and the performance continued to decline."

"When I was fired, the market value should only be more than one billion."

Charlie nodded and asked him: "How is the foundation of this company?"

Abren said: "The foundation of software and hardware technology is very good,"

"But the reason why it has gone downhill these years is mainly that the market direction has not been found."

"Yes, the person in charge misjudged the development direction of the communication market,"

"And then gradually killed his own to-C end business,"

"And then turned to rely on his old capital to provide hardware equipment and technical support for other communication companies."

Charlie said pleasantly: "That's just right for us. If its business is doing well and its market value is high,"

"It will be difficult for us to take it down, and after we take it down,"

"The to-C business will also involve us a lot. experience,"

"But now that it specializes in hardware equipment and technical support,"

"Isn't it just suitable to serve us? After all, we are not pursuing a new communication company in the world,"

"We just hope to establish our own communication network as soon as possible."

Abren nodded and said: "If it is combined with our situation, it is indeed very suitable."

"We can use many technologies of this company directly,"

"And almost all the rest of this company are scientific researchers."

"Although the market is a mess, But research and development capabilities should not be underestimated."

Charlie said without hesitation: "That's it! Brother, pack up and come back to the United States with me immediately!"

Abren said in surprise: "Back to the United States? Mr. Wade,"

"It's been a few days, and nothing has been sorted out..."

Charlie said: "It is more important to buy your old company as soon as possible."

"After you arrive in the United States, you can go directly to the company's boss and talk about acquisitions."

"Didn't you say that its market value is probably in the early billion dollars?"

"As long as he is willing to sell, I can pay up to two billion dollars."

"As for how much can be negotiated, it depends on your ability, brother."

Abren was dumbfounded, and blurted out: "Mr. Wade...do you really want to buy that company?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded firmly, and said: "Buy it, and let it design the satellite for us."

"Since it has ready-made technology, it should be able to design the satellite in a few months, right?"

"And then It will take a few months to produce, and it will be launched in the first half of next year."

Abren said excitedly: "It doesn't take so long!"

"That company itself is developing communication satellites for many large companies,"

"And both technology and supply chain is important. It is complete."

"If we can successfully acquire them,"

"We only need to make some customized adjustments on the original basis before they can be put into use."

"Within three months at the earliest, we can develop our own according to our needs. Communication satellite."

As he spoke, Abren said again: "If we reserve a launch quota with a commercial launch company now,"

"Our own satellite will be in orbit as soon as this autumn or winter!

Charlie heard this without hesitation and said: "Good! Great!"

"Brother, you are going back to the United States with me this time,"

"You must overcome all difficulties and take this company down!"

Chapter 5121

A few hours after crossing the Mediterranean, Charlie and Abren returned to the United States.

The plane first landed in Providence, and after Charlie got off the plane,

It immediately took off again, carrying Abren, Orvel, and Issac to Silicon Valley.

The reason why Orvel and Issac were allowed to accompany Abren was mainly to protect his personal safety.

After all, it was to discuss a billion-dollar business,

And it was not sure whether Georgina had other unknowns in the United States before.

With the two of them as companions, Charlie is relatively relieved.

He got off the plane alone and drove back to the hotel.

In the next few days, he asked Stella to help deliver a batch of medicinal materials,

And while Claire was in class during the day, he refined a new batch of Blood Dispersing and Heart Saving Pill.

Afterward, he mixed one Cultivation Pill and two Rejuvenating Pills into it,

And mixed it with a lot of medicinal materials mainly for physical fitness,

And fused thousands of pills that contained enough medicinal power and a little spiritual energy.

The medicinal effect of this kind of elixir is not as good as that of Blood Dispersing and Heart Saving Pill,

But it can easily dissolve the poison in the bodies of those dead soldiers and Cavalry guards,

And help them completely break the shackles passed down from generation to generation for hundreds of years.

In addition to preparing the antidote, Charlie also made two sets of action plans for himself.

The preferred solution is to look for opportunities at sea to sneak into the freighter carrying the antidote,

Seize the line of drug delivery, find a way to obtain a higher level of secrets about this organization,

And then look for opportunities to drop the antidote;

The alternative best plan is to find a way to sneak into the copper mine,

Wait for the Commissioner to get the antidote, and then quietly attack him.

The advantage of the former is not only the ability to get in touch with higher-level personnel,

But also a step earlier in time. In this way, if this plan fails,

The latter can also be used, but if the latter is the preferred plan,

There are basically no suitable alternatives.

As for how to quietly board a moving freighter,

He also thought of a feasible plan, and informed Joseph of his request in advance,

So that he could prepare for himself in advance.

Four days later.

Charlie said goodbye to Claire for the time-tested reason of "showing customers Feng Shui".

Carrying a black waterproof backpack, he took the Concorde airliner and took off directly from Providence to Beirut

Beirut is located on the westernmost side of the Middle East and on the easternmost coast of the entire Mediterranean Sea.

The city faces Cyprus across the sea, and the shortest distance is only two hundred kilometers.

When Charlie arrived in Beirut, it was already dark,

And Joseph was already waiting here to welcome him.

The first time he saw Charlie, he reported to him:

"Mr. Wade, those seven cavalry guards, as well as May 47, have already arranged to board the ship in advance.

After crossing the Suez Canal, the first destination is Cyprus,

So I used a helicopter to send people on board at the Suez Canal in advance,

And they will arrive at Limassol, the largest port in Cyprus later today."

Charlie nodded, and asked him: "Their copper mine is in Limassol, right?"

"It has its own wharf."

Charlie asked again: "Have you found out where the ship delivering the supplies departed from Turkey?"

"I figured it out." Joseph said: "According to the sales data of the copper mine,"

"The copper ore they produce is sold to a copper smelter in Hatay Province, Turkey."

"On the surface, in order to reduce transportation costs,"

"The copper smelter purchased an 8,000-ton freighter for the purpose of transporting copper from Cyprus."

"For ore, their shipping route is also very fixed, that is, from Iskenderun Port in Hatay Province, Turkey,"

"To Limassol Copper Mine's own port, the whole journey is about 210 nautical miles,"

"Almost 390 nautical miles. Ten kilometers."

Chapter 5122

Charlie asked him: "Have you mastered the movement of this ship?"

"I have." Joseph explained: "Their registration information is very formal,"

"So the information of the ships can also be found."

"It just so happens that ISU Shipping also has ships passing through the east of Cyprus to Turkey,"

"And there are also returning ships. We have been monitoring the navigation radar data of these ships,"

"And found the position information of this ship on the navigation radar."

"It's almost halfway, and we will arrive in Limassol in more than three hours."

"Okay." Charlie nodded slightly, and asked again: "Is the speedboat prepared for me ready?"

"Ready." Joseph Said: "According to your orders,"

"A speedboat equipped with six Mercury outboard motors has been prepared,"

"With a maximum speed of 120 kilometers per hour."

Charlie immediately said: "Take me there now!"

Joseph drove Charlie to an uninhabited coastline.

At this time, a large modified pickup was parked on the beach.

The rear of the pickup was facing the direction of the sea,

And a six- to seven-meter-long thing wrapped in a black tarpaulin was attached to the back with a trailer.

Joseph lifted the tarpaulin, and a streamlined speedboat came into view.

Immediately, Joseph asked Charlie: "Mr. Wade, do you want your subordinates to go with you?"

Charlie waved his hand: "I can go by myself. You can take the helicopter,"

"To board the ship to meet other people later. Listen to my orders on the boat."

Joseph nodded, took out a backpack from the cabin, and said to Charlie:

"Mr. Wade, everything you want me to prepare is ready, and the satellite communicator is also inside. "

"Okay!" Charlie jumped on the boat, familiarized himself with the operation of this speedboat,

And said to Joseph, "Joseph, go and dump the boat into the sea."

"Okay, Mr. Wade!"

Joseph drove the pickup truck and slowly dumped the tugboat frame behind it into the sea.

As the speedboat entered the water, the entire ship floated.

Charlie started the engine, and the voice of Joseph came from the communicator, saying:

"Mr. Wade, you can reach the route of the ship by driving 130 kilometers according to the 320 directions."

"If there is no problem, you should be able to arrive at the designated location half an hour earlier."

"Okay," Charlie said to Joseph through the communicator:

"Joseph, see you in Cyprus." After that, he controlled the speedboat into the sea,

And then 180 meters above the sea. Turned at a high speed and sailed into the vast Mediterranean Sea.

After more than an hour, Charlie had already arrived at the designated location on the route map.

After he stopped the speedboat about one nautical mile off the course,

He opened the package Joseph had prepared for him and took out a waterproof black night suit from it.

Afterward, he changed into night clothes, turned off the engine of the speedboat,

And even turned off the navigation radar on the ship.

In the satellite communicator, the voice of Joseph came at this time:

"Mr. Wade, that ship is less than twenty nautical miles away from you."

"We will monitor its position in real-time and report to you in time."

About two Ten minutes later, Charlie could already see the lights of the freighter on the sea level.

After confirming with Joseph that this ship was exactly the one he was looking for,

He carried his waterproof backpack, locked the buckle in the middle of the two straps,

And stared at the ship that was getting closer and closer.

When the opponent was less than two nautical miles away from him,

Charlie used a soul-piercing blade to cut off the speedboat decisively.

When the speedboat sank into the sea, he injected spiritual energy into his feet,

And used the spiritual energy to completely blow water under his feet while standing above water.

Immediately afterward, he galloped towards the moving freighter like walking on flat ground!

Chapter 5123

At this time, this freighter with less than 10,000 tons is sailing at full speed on the sea.

The noise and ups and downs of the ship's sailing made them completely unaware that on their left side,

Above the sea, a black shadow was rushing towards them quickly.

And this black shadow is Charlie.

Because of the aura, at this moment, under his feet,

It was like stepping on two invisible air cushions,

And the soles of his feet were about ten centimeters away from the water surface.

Every time he stepped on the waves, there would be a splash of water under his feet.

If it was in the daytime, not only would it be very eye-catching,

But once it was seen by others, their jaws might drop in shock.

However, the sea surface was pitch black at this time, and he was dressed in black,

Making him look like a ghost. Even enemies with a keen sense of smell didn't notice anything unusual.

As the distance from the ship got closer,

Charlie could even see a few sentries with live ammunition standing on the deck and the fence of the bridge.

Like most freighters, although the tonnage of this freighter is not very large,

The structure is also that the cargo warehouse is at the front and middle of the ship, and the entire bridge is at the stern.

The bridge building is the superstructure of the freighter,

Where the wheelhouse that controls the operation of the ship and the living areas of the crew are all concentrated.

At this time, there were six sentinels on board, two of them were at the bow,

Two were on both sides of the ship in the middle, and two were on the outer platform of the highest level of the bridge.

Since there were no other ships visible to the naked eye in the nearby waters,

These sentries were somewhat relaxed, but they just stood routinely,

And the two at the stern even got together and smoked.

Charlie thought about it and chose to board the ship at the stern.

Although most of the other party's personnel were concentrated here,

The environment here was the noisiest because the engines and propellers of the entire ship were also at the stern.

Even if the opponent has martial arts masters, he is not afraid that the opponent will notice it.

The two sentinels smoking at the stern did not notice that the black shadow approached the hull under their noses,

Jumped up from the sea, and climbed directly to the left side of the bridge.

After Charlie searched with spiritual energy,

He found that there were fifteen people in the entire four-story bridge building.

In addition to the two sentinels on the top floor, there are three other people in the cockpit.

Of the remaining ten people, eight are on the third floor and two are on the second floor.

In addition, there were four other people in the engine room below the bridge.

Charlie speculated that the three people in the cockpit and the four people in the engine room,

Should all be staff responsible for the operation of the ship.

The captain may be one of the three people in the cockpit,

But the highest commander on this ship must be not listed here.

As for the real commander, it should be among the ten people on the second and third floors.

Therefore, he concentrated his aura on the second and third floors,

And conducted a more detailed investigation on these ten people.

It didn't matter, he immediately found that the eight people on the second floor,

Were distributed in four small rooms, and one room for two felt like a crew dormitory.

The room where the two people lived on the third floor was much larger,

And the area of one room was equivalent to three crew quarters.

What Charlie didn't expect was that the two people on the third floor were clinging to each other at this moment,

Doing intense movements profusely sweating.

Charlie thought to himself: "Take a boat on a mission, and you can still do things on the boat."

"I think the supreme commander of this boat must be one of them!"

So he jumped in from the railing on the third floor and sneaked into the room.

The three-story rest area in the bridge building.

The area inside the bridge building is very large.

On the third floor, besides the large room where two people are having a good time,

There is also a large meeting room, a dining room, and a bathroom.

Charlie skipped these few empty rooms, and when he came to the door of the innermost room,

The two people inside had just finished fighting.

At this time, he heard a rustle of clothes being put on inside,

And then he heard a man smile and say: "Wait for me, I'll go to the cockpit to take a look."

The other person didn't speak but heard the crooked kissing sound of the two,

And then there was a sound of footsteps approaching the door from far to near.

Charlie held the Soul Piercing Blade in the palm of his right hand and waited for it.

The moment the door opened inward, he saw a middle-aged man flashing out from the door.

Before the other party could react, Charlie rushed in at an extremely fast speed.

Strangled the opponent's neck with his left hand, and then closed the door with his foot.

The opponent's strength is already at the Great Perfection of the Ming Realm,

And seeing Charlie subdue him in an instant, he subconsciously wants to attack with both hands.

However, before he could react, Charlie directly sealed the consciousness of the man in front of him with a trace of aura,

Making him unable to control his body at all,

Before the man figured out what happened, his consciousness was completely imprisoned,

His body stood still, and he couldn't even move his eyelids.

After this person is settled, Charlie intends to do the same,

And then control the woman inside, and then come to interrogate him.

At this time, because there was a nearly two-meter-long corridor inside the door of the room,

The woman in the room didn't know what happened.

But when Charlie stepped into the room, he suddenly found that the person sitting by the bed,

And arranging his clothes at this time turned out to be an old man in his fifties or sixties!

Seeing a man in black break into the room, the old man was startled,

And he reached out to grab the pistol by the bedside!

What Charlie didn't expect was that the old man's movements were extremely fast,

And he held the pistol in his right hand in an instant.

However, although his speed is fast, it is far from Charlie's!

Chapter 5124

Charlie saw that he was holding the gun in his hand,

His right hand shook suddenly, and a soul-piercing blade shot out instantly!

With a click, the old man's pistol was cut off from the side.

The old man was startled by the severed pistol, and his pupils shrank suddenly.

He was about to attack Charlie directly,

But he didn't expect Charlie to appear in front of him suddenly and grabbed his neck.

The old man was not a fuel-efficient lamp either.

He grabbed Charlie's wrist with both hands and tried his best to resist desperately.

Charlie didn't hide, but gathered his spiritual energy on his wrist,

Strangled his neck tightly, and said with a sneer,

"I thought the guy from the Ming Realm outside was the strongest here,"

"But I didn't expect you to be a master of the third level of the dark realm!"

"Come, let me see how capable you are!"

Among the ranks of warriors, except for the level of the light realm,"

"Which is divided according to the number of meridians opened,"

"The dark realm, the transformation realm, and the master realm, are divided into one to nine levels or heavens.

Joseph, who just stepped into the dark realm,

Is still at the most basic level of the first level of the dark realm.

However, this old guy has already reached the third level of darkness.

With his strength, if Joseph were in front of him today,

He would definitely not be able to survive three moves.

And the old man didn't expect that Charlie's strength was so strong,

That he had no ability to resist at all in front of him,

So he struggled and asked, "You... who are you?!"

Charlie didn't answer his question, just sneered, and said sarcastically:

"You don't care who I am, but you, at such an old age, have a special taste!"

The old man's expression was suddenly extremely shocked, and he asked nervously:

"You. ...You...You are so young, how can you tell that I am a dark realm?"

"Are you also a dark master!"

Charlie smiled and said: "In my eyes, the dark realm is not a master."

Speaking, he searched his dantian with spiritual energy, frowned, and said:

"You have been in the dark, and there is still poison in your body.

The old man asked him dumbfounded: "You... how did you see it?!"

Charlie frowned even tighter, and said in a cold voice:

"Not only can I see that there is a poison in your body,"

"But I can also see that the poison in your body is different from those dead soldiers and guards."

"The poison in your body is more violent."

After all, Charlie stared at him, and said sharply:

"I'll give you a chance, to tell the truth. If you can't grasp it, then I will use my method."

The old man calmed down a little, looked at Charlie, and asked Said:

"If I'm not mistaken, your Excellency should have killed all the Cavalry Guards in Bergen, Norway?"

Charlie asked with great interest: "Why,"

"You have already guessed that someone killed all the Cavalry Guards?"

The old man shook his head, and said: "The higher-ups think that the Nordic side had planned and set a trap in advance,"

"But seeing your strength, and hearing your mention of dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards,"

"I guessed that it should be related to you." "

As he said that, the old man continued: "Some time ago in New York,"

"We had dozens of dead men disappear, presumably it has something to do with your Excellency?"

Charlie looked at the old man, raised his eyebrows, and said:

"It seems that you are very smart,"

The old man sneered: "It's not smart, it's just that I have always doubted these two things."

"When I saw you today, I felt a sudden enlightenment. Your power is unpredictable,"

"Which coincides with these two things. They completely match."

Speaking of this, the old man asked Charlie: "Your Excellency suddenly appeared here,"

"The target should not be my old bones, but the place I am going to?"

Charlie also nodded calmly, and said: "That's right since you are a smart person,"

"Let's open the skylight and speak frankly. What do I ask and what do you answer?"

"Don't hide anything. Otherwise, I have ten thousand ways to make your life worse than death."

The old man bit Holding the false teeth in his mouth, he said with a firm gaze:

"I know that your strength is far superior to mine, and it is easy to kill me,"

"But if you want me to tell the truth, you must promise that you will spare my life,"

"Otherwise, I will crush your fangs and kill myself now!"

Charlie smiled, and said playfully: "Crittling your fangs?"

"Some of you dead soldiers in New York had done this before,"

"But even if he gnawed his fangs, I could still protect him." He didn't die."

The old man chuckled and said, "Your Excellency also said just now that the poison in my body is different from theirs."

"Your Excellency is right, it is indeed different, and not only the poison in my body is different,"

"Even the poison in my fangs is different."

"It's different, once the venom in my mouth is crushed, not the gods can save me."

Charlie asked him with a smile: "Is it really so powerful?"

"Try it, but if I die, you won't get any information."

Charlie sighed, shook his head, and said: "You old ba5tard, not only perverted,"

"But also overconfident, you think I have no other way to let you Open your mouth?"

The old man thought he had grasped Charlie, so he said with a deadpan posture:

"Before you do anything, I want to remind you that I am the only Commissioner on this ship."

"If you want to know, only I have a deep understanding of the situation in Cyprus and Turkey, and only I can answer for you;"

Speaking of this, he snorted and said arrogantly: "If I die, the branch of the organization in Turkey will immediately cut off all connections with the Cyprus copper mine."

"Contact and start the self-destruction of the copper mine, in that case,"

"Everyone in the entire Cyprus copper mine will die without a place to bury!"

"At that time, the clues that you have worked so hard to trace will be completely broken!"

Charlie raised his eyebrows, smiled, and said: "You are really good at acting."

The old man sneered and said: "Everything I said is true, if you don't believe it, then try me!"

"Okay, then let's try it." After Charlie finished speaking, he sneered, and a wave of spiritual energy entered the old man's brain from his hands,

And then he said in an orderly tone: "From now on, your mission is to obey my words without any reservations, do you understand? ?"

The old man's expression froze for a moment, and his eyes were a little empty,"

"But his tone became extremely firm. He looked at Charlie and said word by word: "I understand!"

Chapter 5125

After the old man was given a psychological hint by Charlie,

Charlie went straight in and asked, "What is your name, and what is your status in the organization?"

The old man said humbly: "My name is Reverend Duan,"

"And serve as a commissioner in the Right Army Governor's office."

"Right Army Governor's office?" Charlie frowned and asked him,

"What kind of institution is this Right Army Governor's office?"

Reverend replied respectfully: Following the system of the Ming Dynasty,"

"The Lord established the Command of the Five Armies, which are the Command of the Central Army,"

"The Command of the Left Army, the Command of the Right Army, the Command of the Front Army, and the Command of the Rear Army."

"After hundreds of years of development, now each and every governor's Office is responsible for organizing specific affairs in a continent."

"According to the Chinese tradition of sitting north to south, Asia is at the center,"

"Europe is at the right, America is at the left, and Oceania is at the front."

"Although Africa is also on the left, due to strategic significance It's not very important, so it's listed as the last."

Charlie was horrified when he heard it, he had expected that this mysterious organization would be a powerful behemoth,

But after listening to Reverend's introduction, he realized that,

The power of this organization has truly covered the whole world.

Covering the whole world is a capability that is currently not available to all the top chaebols.

The Routhschild family has been cultivating for so many years,

But they have only solidified their foundation in Europe and North America.

As for the other continents, they have at most penetrated some capital,

And it is difficult to expand their real influence to other continents.

As for the Saudi royal family, let alone, their power is basically concentrated in the Middle East,

And they can't even affect East Asia.

An family, which ranks third, has a relatively smaller sphere of influence,

Almost all of these are concentrated in the United States.

Thinking of this, he looked at Reverend and asked the question that had been on his mind for a long time:

"What is the name of your organization?"

Reverend said, "The organization is called the Warrior's Den and it exists for more than 400 years."

Charlie knew from May 47 that this organization was at least With a history of two to three hundred years,

He was not very surprised to learn that this organization had been established for more than four hundred years,

So he asked, "Is your military governor's office located in Turkey?"

"No." Reverend shook his head and said: "To be on the safe side,"

"The governor's office of the right army is rotated in various European countries,"

"And the country is changed every three years. Now the governor's office has been rotated to Italy."

Chapter 5126

Charlie asked again: "What are the details in Italy?" Do you know the place?"

"I don't know." Reverend shook his head and said,

"Although I am the commissioner of the Governor's Office in Turkey,"

"I have been on standby in Turkey for so many years since I left the Warrior camp."

Charlie asked him: "What is the Warrior Camp?"

Reverend explained: "The Warrior Camp is a place within the organization that specializes in cultivating high-level warriors."

"Only warriors who have opened up all eight meridians have the opportunity to enter the Warrior Camp for further studies."

Charlie nodded, and said lightly: "Give me an in-depth introduction to this Warrior Camp."

Reverend said: "The Warrior Camp rates each person based on their strength and aptitude."

"There are four levels in total. If you can stay in the Warrior camp for ten years,"

"You will have to leave the camp after ten years to accept other appointments."

"If you can reach the C level, you can stay in the Warrior camp for 20 years."

"If you can reach the B level, you can After staying in the Warrior camp for 30 years,"

"If you can reach Grade A, you can stay for 40 years or even longer."

"I was designated as Grade A and C at that time, and I stayed in Warrior Camp for a full 20 years."

Charlie asked: "Joining the Warrior Camp, what are the benefits for you?"

Reverend explained: "There are many benefits to joining the Warrior Camp."

"The first is to join the Warrior Camp. After the Warrior camp,"

"There are masters of the transformation realm as the instructors to teach them in person,"

"And they can get complete martial arts exercises, and again,"

"Medicinal materials that can improve the cultivation and strengthen the bodies."

"Although some people have opened up all eight meridians,"

"They can't reach the realm of greatest perfection in their entire lives."

"The realm of the Great Perfection, let alone the chance to step into the Dark Realm,"

"But as long as you join the Warrior Camp, even if you are only rated as a C-level,"

"I can still achieve a breakthrough within ten years and become a master of the Dark Realm."

"I will wait in the Warrior Camp After twenty years,"

"I have broken through from an eight-star warrior to the third level of darkness,"

"Which is something I could never have imagined before."

"The reason why a warrior like me is willing to join the organization is because of this opportunity."

Charlie Unexpectedly, there are still people in this organization.

"Where is this Warrior camp?" Charlie asked.

"I don't know where the Warrior Camp is. When I went to the Warrior Camp,"

"I was taken there in a coma. When I left, I was brought out in a coma."

"Moreover, the camp of the Warrior camp was no different from the camp of the dead."

"They were all underground buildings, and it could even be called an underground city."

"And we students of the Warrior camp all lived in the bottom of this underground city,"

"I have been in Warrior Camp for twenty years, and I had never seen the sun, nor the moon."

Chapter 5127

Charlie asked with some horror: "The sun has not been seen for twenty years,"

"And the dead have no choice. It's understandable, you who have the right to choose,"

"And you find that there is a dark life there, wouldn't you resist or run away?"

"How could that be?" Reverend blurted out without thinking,

"Twenty years in the Warrior Camp, almost snapped your fingers."

"They pass in a flash, every minute and every second was extremely fulfilling."

"During the twenty years there, I broke through from an eight-star warrior to the Great Perfection of the Bright Realm,"

"And then from the Great Perfection of the Bright Realm to the First Layer of Dark Realm."

"It's the second heaven, the third heaven, I have lived for eighty-five years,"

"And the twenty years in the Warrior camp are the most fulfilling twenty years of my life!"

Charlie didn't expect that Reverend looked only in his early sixties,

But In fact, he was already eighty-five years old.

However, the Reverend is a master of the dark realm after all,

And the natural lifespan of masters of the dark realm is more than 120 to 30 years old,

So it is reasonable for him to look younger than his actual age.

At this time, Reverend mentioned the Warrior Camp, and said with regret:

“I am still regretting that my cultivation speed in the Warrior Camp did not meet the promotion standards of the Camp.”

“In ten years, if I could break through to the fourth level of darkness,”

“Then I could stay for another ten years, or even longer...”

Charlie suddenly realized.

Not everyone is as lucky as they are, able to quickly master the aura,

And directly gain a stronger strength that surpasses warriors.

And the vast majority of warriors, in order to achieve improvement of their cultivation base,

Have been practicing non-stop for decades.

For such people, the excellent training opportunity of Warrior Camp is tailor-made for them.

Not only can it provide them with various resources, but more importantly,

It can allow them to practice for decades without distraction.

Without even being disturbed by day and night.

For those martial idiots whose minds are mostly on cultivation,

To have such an opportunity, not only will they not hate and repel them,

But it will not be exchanged for a thousand dollars.

Thinking of this, Charlie suddenly remembered Duncan's method of using earthquakes to locate the May 47 garrison,

So he asked Reverend, "Did you experience an earthquake or tsunami during the 20 years you were in Warrior Camp?"

"Earthquake? Tsunami ?" Reverend shook his head:

"I have no impression... In Warrior Camp, we spent most of our time practicing,"

"And paid little attention to the things around us, so we don't have any relevant memories."

Chapter 5128

Hearing this, Charlie, couldn't help but feel a little disappointed.

He naturally knew that Reverend had been psychologically hinted by him,

And there was absolutely no way he could hide anything.

But Reverend has no impression of the earthquake and tsunami.

It may be that his place has never experienced an earthquake or tsunami,

But it may also be that he has experienced it but he does not remember it.

After all, he is different from May Four Seven.

Every day when May 47 was in the dead man's station,

He was trying to find a way to confirm the information from the outside world,

Or trying to find a way to record the time, and he was always thinking about how to escape.

Therefore, May 47 will be very sensitive to any disturbance in the surrounding environment.

But Reverend joined the Warrior Camp completely voluntarily,

And he had no idea of escaping from birth at all.

He even regretted that he could not stay in the Warrior Camp for another ten years.

Pays too much attention to the surroundings.

In desperation, Charlie asked him again:

"How many warriors like you are there in the entire Warrior camp?"

Reverend thought for a while, and said: "During the 20 years I was there,"

"There were more than 30 people one after another."

"At most about twenty people at the same time."

Charlie frowned and asked: "That is to say,"

"Warrior Camp has trained at least dozens of dark realm masters."

"Yes." Reverend nodded: "There are at least forty or fifty."

Charlie was surprised by this strong reserve of the organization,

he asked in surprise: "Since there are so many masters of the dark realm in breaking the clearing,"

"Why didn't any of the people sent in these two missions reach the dark realm?"

Reverend explained: "Although there are many masters in the dark realm,"

"At least half of them have been incorporated into the Miracle Battalion."

"It is said that they will be arranged to serve at the core base of the organization."

"Some of the rest will be incorporated into Uniform Guards,

And some will be assigned to the Five Armies In the Command's Office,"

"On average, there are only a few dark masters in each Command's Office,"

"And each Command's Office will try to keep the dark realm masters by his side as personal bodyguards,"

"Only one or two people are designated as commissioners,"

"And they go out to perform various tasks like me, so in general, dark-world experts are not enough."

Charlie was shocked when he heard this, knowing that this organization is very powerful,

But he didn't expect to be stronger than himself. Stronger than imagined.

Immediately, he regained his composure and asked Reverend:

"Then what is the organization of Uniform Guards?"

Reverend said: "Although Uniform Guards does not serve by the Lord's side,"

"They are directly dispatched by the Lord. After they leave Warrior Camp,"

"They will use other identities They were assigned to all over the world, but I don't know more about it."

Reverend said, "As for the time in New York,"

"It was mainly because the target of the assassination had a great influence in the United States,"

"And that mission was to destroy the other party."

"Once successful, this matter would have inevitably cause a huge sensation all over the world,"

Chapter 5129

Reverend continued: "Therefore, in order to avoid exposure,"

"The organization did not send martial arts masters when encountering such things that will attract global attention."

"So it was decided to send out the dead men;"

"Although the strength of the dead fighters is not as good as that of the masters of the dark realm,"

"Due to the development of thermal weapons, they also have their own special tactics,"

"And they can basically have the actual combat ability no less than that of martial arts masters."

"Easily interfere with the public's sight, let the public spontaneously define the murderer as a killer,"

"Mercenary, or some extremists with weapons."

Speaking, Reverend said again: "As for the time in Norway,"

"It was indeed quite sudden. The information was obtained suddenly,"

"And there was only a few hours of preparation time before departure."

"It happened that we had a plane in Cyprus at that time,"

"So the organization sent Cavalry guards there went there in disguise;"

"Moreover, the information obtained by the organization is also somewhat biased."

"The information was sent by an entourage next to the target person."

"He said in the information that the strongest among them is only a five-star warrior level,"

"And there is only one person, the strength of the eight Cavalry guards,"

"Even the eight five-star warriors cannot be their opponents,"

"Plus the enemy was in the open and we were in the dark, it is impossible to fail,"

"So they are sent there, unexpectedly, one died and seven disappeared..."

Charlie thought of Maria, and thought of the ring she gave him, and asked Reverend:

"How much do you know about that time in Norway? Do you know where she came from?"

Reverend shook his head and said, "I don't know what she is. As for the time in Norway,"

"I only know that it was the person whom the Lord called for."

"This is the first time I have encountered it in the many years since I joined the organization."

"As for the others, I just don't know..."

Reverend's explanation made Charlie even more confused about Maria's identity.

He even regretted it a little.

He regretted letting her and her grandfather go directly.

Although in his opinion, he had already used psychological hints,

And the grandfather and grandson must have nothing to hide from him,

But at that time, time was short and he didn't have enough time and opportunity to ask more questions.

But it's too late to regret it now,

So he can only ask for as much valuable content as possible from Reverend.

So, Charlie looked at Reverend and continued to interrogate him:

"Do you know why your lord wanted to arrest her? Is it for her, or for something on her?"

Reverend shook his head: "I don't know about this matter, even my superiors in Turkey don't know about it."

"We only know that it is a god-sent opportunity to assign that mission,"

"To the Governor's office of the Right Army. Unfortunately, it failed in the end."

Charlie knew that Reverend couldn't lie, so he asked him,

"Do you know where the headquarters of the Warriors' Den is?"

"I don't know." Reverend shook his head and said,

"I have never been to the headquarters at all, I have only been to the Warriors Camp,"

"But I don't know where the Warriors Camp is."

After that, Reverend continued: "I don't even know the exact location of the Governor's office of the Right Army in Italy."

"The isolation of information is very strict,"

"And people of any level can only know what they can know,"

"And it is impossible for us to know the secrets of a little bit higher."

Chapter 5130

Charlie couldn't help but feel a little dizzy, it seems that this Warriors' Den,

Has an internal organizational structure that is too clear,

And the internal confidentiality system is too strict.

Reverend is already regarded as the middle and high level of the entire Warriors' Den.

He doesn't know where the headquarters is, and he doesn't know where the branch he belongs to.

After a moment of silence, Charlie continued to ask him: "What is your plan and deployment in Turkey?"

Reverend replied: "Turkey is a supply chain specially built for the Cyprus base,"

"The purpose is to protect the Cyprus base. Normal operation, by importing copper ore produced by the Cyprus base,"

"To ensure the concealment of the Cyprus base, and at the same time provide it,"

"With the funds required for operation through reasonable and legal import channels."

"In addition, we will also use copper ore. There are 2,000 tons of materials on this ship,"

"Which will be secretly sent to the Cyprus base."

Charlie asked again: "Among the two thousand tons of materials you mentioned,"

"What are the details? What do you have here?"

Reverend replied: "There are about 300 tons of various food and medicines,"

"As well as a large amount of weapons and ammunition,"

"Clothing and daily necessities, and various living materials needed by the dead,"

"As well as consumables for air and water purification equipment."

"In addition, there are nearly 500 tons of diesel."

Charlie asked him: "Diesel still needed to be shipped so far from Turkey?"

Reverend explained: "The outside world thinks that there are only a few hundred people working and living in the copper mine,"

"But in fact, There are three to four thousand people,"

"Not only the cost of materials is huge, but also the energy consumption is very large."

"The living electricity consumption of the three to four thousand people under the mine alone is very large."

"If all the electricity is purchased from the national grid of Cyprus,"

"The energy consumption will be much higher than a copper mine of the same scale,"

"And once someone who is interested in checking the data in this area can detect it,"

"The organization will be exposed."

Reverend said again: "Because it is necessary to fill in For the energy consumption of these three to four thousand people,"

"We have sent them four large diesel generator sets from Turkey."

"Their daily electricity consumption is all met by diesel power generation."

"However, if a copper mine consumes too much diesel, it will make people doubt it,"

"So we provide all the diesel they need, and after the ship docks,"

"There is a special pipeline connecting the copper mine,"

"And the diesel is delivered directly through the pipeline."

Charlie couldn't help but wonder how meticulous the organization was when he heard this.

He felt a little admiration.

Generally speaking, the larger the organization, the harder it is to keep in mind the details.

However, with such a huge scale, the Warriors' Den can handle all kinds of details very well,

Which is really remarkable.

It is easy to see the clues of such things as energy consumption once they are targeted by interested people.

Often, the police analyze the electricity consumption data of residential buildings,

And find that the electricity consumption of a certain household is several times higher,

Than that of other neighbors of the same type of household.

And that kind of three-bedroom house uses the water and natural gas of more than ten or twenty people a month.

Once this abnormality is discovered, it is likely to be a den of an MLM organization.

Therefore, if this copper mine does not want to expose any clues,

Then all its energy consumption publicly purchased materials,

And even the garbage it discharges must meet the scale of 300 people so that no one will find abnormalities.

Otherwise, once any indicator is abnormal, it may be noticed by potential enemies.

Chapter 5131

This also made Charlie realize that many of his previous operations actually lacked similar details.

Whether it was the Rejuvenation Pill Auction or JX Pharmaceutical,

Which is well-known around the world during this period,

They were actually a bit high-profile. Now, once it is cleared,

It will be followed, and it is only a matter of time before it is found out.

At this time, Reverend said again: "By the way,"

"Among the materials, I brought this time, there is also an antidote for them."

Charlie asked him, "Is the antidote produced in Turkey?"

"No" Reverend shook his head and said,

"The antidote is sent to Turkey by the organization, but I don't know where it is sent from."

Charlie frowned and asked: "Is there a fixed delivery time for the antidote to Turkey?"

"No." Reverend explained: "The time for the organization to give the antidote is random every time."

"Sometimes it is not delivered until the day before it is almost used up,"

"But sometimes it is suddenly delivered one or two months in advance."

"When it is delivered, it is unpredictable at all, and there is no pattern,"

"It just suddenly informs us that the antidote has been delivered to a certain place,"

"And we are asked to get it ourselves, probably to prevent us from catching the pattern."

After a pause, Reverend said again: "In addition, the quantity delivered is different each time,"

"Sometimes for one month, sometimes for three months,"

"And these antidotes are delivered with a special safe,"

"We have to apply to the organization to open the safe every time before delivering medicine to the base,"

"And we can only open the safe after the organization authorizes it."

Charlie asked in surprise: "Is the safe connected to the internet?"

"Yes." Reverend nodded. When the organization authorizes, we can take the antidote from inside,"

"And the safe has its own identification function,"

"Which can accurately record how many antidotes we take out,"

"And we can only take a fixed amount of antidote each time,"

"One more will not work Otherwise, once the organization realizes that things are out of control,"

"It will immediately start to self-destruct."

Reverend said, "Not only our safe but also the safe in the hands of the governor of the Cyprus base."

"There is an emergency antidote reserve, but you also need to apply for authorization from the organization to open it."

"Once there is a change, the organization will immediately stop the supply of antidote,"

"And destroy the antidote stored in the safe. In this way, at most one week, Everyone in this base will die."

Charlie asked with some doubts: "If such an important thing is moved to via the internet,"

"If it is hacked, wouldn't it be all over?"

"No." Reverend shook his head Dao: "The organization is not using the public Internet,"

"But its own satellite communication network, and it is not an ordinary civilian communication."

"It is a military communication satellite bought from senior Soviet officials,"

"Through special channels when the Soviet Union disintegrated."

"Military communication Satellite?" Charlie asked in shock: "Can this be bought?"

Reverend explained: "Under normal circumstances, no, no matter how rich individuals and companies are,"

"They can't buy military satellites. But it was a special period of time."

"The entire Soviet defense system was in chaos."

"The distribution of time was also muddled and there were a lot of bad debts."

"At that time, a large part of Ukraine's heavy weapons were sold."

"Even the Tu-160 bomber and even nuclear bombs were almost sold, let alone a lot of satellites in the sky."

"At that time, no one would notice that there were a few satellites missing,"

"And as long as they did something a little bit, other people would not know that these satellites were theirs."

Chapter 5132

Reverend said again: "This batch of satellites has extremely high security itself,"

"And the communication code has been reset, so even the person who designed it cannot crack the current communication content."

"The possibility of being cracked is almost non-existent, but it also has certain drawbacks."

"The disadvantage is that the satellite is a bit old,"

"And it is still an old generation of narrow-band mobile communication satellites."

"The transmission rate is relatively slow, so it can only transmit text and byte commands,"

"Such as monitoring the status of safes in various places."

"Under normal circumstances, safes only need to Just send a command of a few bytes to the satellite at regular intervals."

"If there is an exception, the command is only a few bytes,"

"And the same is true for activating the self-destruct device."

"There is no problem at all with this small data transmission."

"In addition, it can satisfy very few users to use this system for voice calls at critical moments,"

"But it cannot satisfy video signal transmission."

Charlie nodded and said: "That is to say,"

"Even if the base in Cyprus may have surveillance equipment installed,"

"The organization can't check it in real-time, right?"

"Yes." Reverend said: "The monitoring equipment in Cyprus is stored locally,"

"And every time I come here, I will bring back a copy of the surveillance video from the past week,"

"But this data will not be connected to the Internet,"

"And will only be stored in Turkey. Every once in a while,"

"All the data will be handed over to the Military Command."

"As for whether the Military Command will hand over these data to the Lord."

Charlie couldn't help laughing and said,

"Seeing how old you are, I didn't expect you to not know a lot about this."

Reverend respectfully said: "These were all systematically trained when I was in Warriors Camp."

Charlie asked him with interest: "Then let me ask you,"

"As far as you know, has your self-destruct device ever been activated?"

"It has been activated," Reverend said without hesitation:

"Almost twenty years ago, a base was activated by the organization because of a major failure."

"One day, the Commissioner was notified temporarily that there was no need to deliver the medicine,"

"And at the same time, the Commissioner was informed that there was some accident on the other side,"

"And he was asked to wait for half a day."

"If the Commissioner hadn't delivered it in the early morning of the next day,"

"The organization would authorize him to open Safe, and activate the stored antidote."

"And then?" Charlie frowned and asked,

"The organization has been using lies to delay them until they are about to die from poison,"

"And then activate the self-destruct?"

"Yes!" Reverend nodded heavily, and said with a shocked expression:

"The organization did not send anyone to deliver the medicine,"

"And destroyed the spare antidote at the last one."

"There were more than 5,000 people in the base including the commissioner, Cavalry Guards, dead men, and their families."

"All the people were poisoned and died, and no one was spared."

Charlie asked him: "How do you know so clearly?"

Reverend explained: "This is the information that the organization declassified internally."

"The reason why it was declassified at that time was to warn all bases,"

"About the consequences of a major failure."

Charlie suddenly thought of something, and blurted out:

"You just said that the major failure was twenty years ago?!"

"Yes!" Reverend nodded: "It was twenty years ago, I remember it very clearly."

Charlie's expression was horrified, his parents were killed in Aurous Hill twenty years ago!

The timing is so coincident, it can't be just a coincidence, right?

Is there any connection between the death of the parents and what Reverend said?!

Chapter 5133

At this point, Charlie's pupils constricted, and immediately asked Reverend:

"What happened twenty years ago that could make your Lord,"

"To execute thousands of people directly?!"

Reverend shook his head blankly: "I don't know the specific reason..."

"I only know that the Lord was furious at their failure at that time, so he killed them. ..."

Charlie raised his eyebrows, and asked in a cold voice:

"Then do you know where they failed?"

Reverend shook his head and said, "I don't know either..."

Charlie thought of what Reverend said just now.

He thought that the one in charge of Asian affairs in the Warriors' Den was the Military Commander's Office, so he asked him:

"Which one was the one that experienced that failure?"

"Is it the Chinese Military Commander's Office?"

Reverend shook his head and said, "I don't know,"

"But it's basically certain that it's not the Governor's Office of the Right Army..."

As he spoke, he continued, "Actually, how many copper mines like the Cyprus Copper Mine are there in the whole world?"

"I don't know at all, or even I don't know, how many bases there are under the Commander's Office of the Right Army where I am."

"This information is completely isolated from the inside."

"I only know that there is also the Governor's Office of the Left Army and the Central Army The Governor's Office,"

"The Former Military Governor's Office, and the Rear Military Commander's Office,"

"But I don't know who is in charge of the other four military governor's Offices,"

"And what the specific scale is..."

Hearing this, Charlie's heart sank again.

He was not sure whether the failure that Reverend said 20 years ago was related to the death of his parents.

It seems that if he wants to find out more information,

He can only hope to find a higher level of this Warroirs' Den.

So, Charlie asked again: "What kind of organization structure do you have in Turkey?"

Reverend replied, "The highest officer of the Right Army Governorate is the left and right governors,"

"And there are four governors under their command, which can be understood as deputy governors,"

"Each deputy governor is responsible for a closed-loop system,"

"And this line of Turkey and Cyprus is one of the closed loops."

Charlie asked, "Then who is your vice-governor of this closed loop?"

Reverend said, "It's Ramos Zhang, Zhang's deputy governor."

Charlie asked again, "This Ramos, is he a martial artist?"

"Yes."

"What cultivation level?"

"Dark realm fifth level."

Charlie was slightly startled in his heart and asked with a frown,

"This closed loop of yours, besides the copper refinery in Turkey,"

"And the copper mine in Cyprus, what other industries are there?"

"Many." Reverend replied, "There are also natural gas companies,"

"Large farms and shipyards in Turkey, in addition to that,"

"There are also some garment processing factories, stone processing factories,"

"Basically in all walks of life, the overall market value is about eighty billion dollars or so."

In Turkey, with a total market value of eighty billion dollars,

It can already be called a super business empire,

And this is only the industry under the responsibility of a deputy governor of one of the five military governorates under the command of the Warriors Den.

If it is a deputy governor in an economically developed Western Europe,

Then he is responsible for the closed loop, perhaps the market value exceeds hundreds of billions of dollars.

In this way, the strength of the assets of a right Governor,

I am afraid that it has easily exceeded the Wade family.

Charlie suddenly remembered something and hastily asked:

"What is the public identity of your vice governor, in the Den? Will it be disguised as a business tycoon?"

"No." Reverend shook his head and said, "The official position of the deputy governor is the governor's colleague,"

"And below that, there is the governor's commander (qiān), and then there is a special envoy or commissioner like me,"

"And from the special envoy on up, there is absolutely no well-known identity in the community,"

"And generally very low-profile, my public identity in Turkey,"

"It is the quality inspector of this copper refinery, responsible for checking the quality inspection of all copper ore in the factory,"

"So it is only in name. That's why I came to Cyprus with the ship in name only,"

"While our deputy governor's public identity is the accountant of the copper refinery."

"Accountant?!" Charlie frowned and spoke, "In that case, the head of the copper refinery,"

"In this closed loop of yours, has an even lower status instead?"

"Right." Reverend nodded, "The chairman is just pretending, as for the heads of the other industries,"

"They are all just spokesmen arranged within the Warriors Den,"

"And many of them are the sons of the Cavalry Guards."

Charlie asked him, "The heirs of the Cavalry Guards?"

"Right." Reverend added: "Below this closed loop of ours, there are at least fifty enterprises."

Charlie asked curiously, "Since you guys are so focused on secrecy, these fifty-odd enterprises,"

"How do you manage them to ensure that you don't leak secrets?"

"It can't be that all the employees of these fifty enterprises are your own people, right?"

Chapter 5134

Reverend shook his head and said, "Most of the enterprises have no explicit relationship with each other,"

"As well as with the vice governor, moreover, each enterprise is not all our people,"

"We don't have that many grassroots personnel,"

"But the people openly in charge of each enterprise are all descendants of the Cavalry Guards."

"The descendants of the Cavalry Guards?" Charlie pursued,

"Why are they descendants of the Cavalry Guards?"

Reverend replied, "Because the Cavalry Guards were all promoted up from the dead soldiers who performed well and even had merits,"

"So the Warriors Den, in order to make these Cavalry Guards feel more superior psychologically,"

"Compared to the dead soldiers, especially allowed them to let their third child,"

"Break away from the Cavalry Guards' identity after every three children they had."

"Leaving the identity of Cavalry Guards means that this offspring can grow up without practicing martial arts,"

"But receive formal education within the Warriors Den from a young age,"

"And it is the basic education where the person is, such as Turkey is four years of elementary school,"

"Four years of middle school, and four years of high school,"

"That child's elementary and middle school content, are learned within the Warriors Den,"

"After getting legal status in high school, in Turkey Local public high school study,"

"And then the normal examination for university, after graduating from university,"

"They can directly go through the channels of social recruitment into our closed-loop enterprise work,"

"And gradually be trained to become the successor of different enterprises."

Charlie asked him, "Why are they sent out to study only in high school?"

Reverend replied: "Children who are too young lack self-restraint,"

"Let them go to social schools to study, it is easy to speak more mistakes,"

"So there will first be internal education for them while teaching them,"

"While their parents constantly give them to strengthen the sense of secrecy,"

"After the children began to go out to high school, they will start to give them drugs,"

"So that they also have a strong poison in their bodies in order to ensure control."

The first is that they do not need to practice martial arts hard,”

“The other is that they do not need to take the antidote once a week, but once every six months,”

“Just like me, and if they study well and do have real talent,”

“After taking over the business in the future, they can be white-collar elite,”

“Or even well-known entrepreneurs in a society where living conditions are much better than those of the Cavalry Guards.”

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help but realize it.

In this way, it seemed that his aunt, as well as her family, should not be considered high-end members in the Warriors Den,

And most likely they were also the descendants of Cavalry Guards,

Only that they had the opportunity to live a normal life in the real world.

Thinking of this, Charlie asked Reverend: “During your years in the Warriors Den,”

“Have you ever heard of the Warriors Den sending people into society and then deliberately letting that person get close to a particular person and marry them,”

“Making them become undercover agents planted by the Warriors Den on the other side?”

“I have heard of it.” Reverend nodded and said, “This kind of thing is very normal,”

“After the children of the Cavalry Guards are sent into society,”

"The Warriors Den will set up a point system for them,"

"As long as they create contributions for the Warriors Den to be able to increase the points,"

"The greater the contribution, the more points;"

"If the points can reach a certain level, then they will be able to use the points to bail one of their family members out of the Cavalry Guards;"

"If they continue to make significant contributions, then they can even bail out all their loved ones,"

"Once their family is bailed out, then their family members don't have to do anything,"

"They can regain their freedom to a certain extent, as long as they don't threaten the safety of the Warriors Den,"

"They can go wherever they want and do whatever they want,"

"But the poison in their body can't be solved, they can only take the antidote from once a week, upgraded to once every six months."

"If the contribution is big enough, they can even redeem themselves, and after the redemption,"

"The Society will give them a generous amount of money to let them and their families take care of themselves,"

"But it's still the same premise, not to threaten the safety of the Society while taking the medicine regularly."

Here, Reverend added: "Because of this mechanism in place,"

"Every Cavalry Guard will try to have three children or even multiples of three,"

"And every child sent to study will be instilled with a great sense of responsibility by their parents and older siblings from an early age,"

"So that they realize from an early age that they are responsible for changing the fate of the whole family,"

"So that almost all of these children are academic talent,"

"As soon as they enter society is the elite class, these people marry high-ups only,"

"Maybe which billionaire's offspring are from the Cavalry Guards you don't know."

"However, the descendants of these Cavalry Guards in the Warriors' Den, there is a special term, called a scholar."

Charlie couldn't help but laugh dumbly and asked him,

"It's the ancient scholar who took the imperial examination?"

"Right." Reverend said, "The ancients said that no one asked under the window for ten years,"

"And once you become famous, the world knows, whether it is the ancient scholar,"

"Or the scholar of the Warriors Den, they are all trying desperately to change their lives and achieve class crossing by studying and taking exams."

Charlie nodded gently, thinking: "I originally thought that my uncle's better half must have been a Cavalry Guard offspring,"

"But according to him, the probability is of a 'scholar',"

"The probability is to study hard for more than ten years,"

"Carrying the mission of rescuing the whole family, was arranged into a certain university to approach uncle....."

"Moreover, she could successfully marry into the An family,"

"Enough to prove that she is definitely at the top of the group of 'scholar'."

Thinking of this, Charlie also could not help but have some chills on his back.

Although the Warriors Den is not known, but in fact has already laid its own forces everywhere in the world,

And has long since completed the penetration of high society.

God knows how many of those global tycoons on the Forbes rich list are actually the other half of this organization's "scholar" only.

Moreover, even if a "scholar" is married to the world's richest man,

The Warriors Den can still achieve absolute control over her through the poison in her body and her family,

As well as the antidote in their own hands.

Moreover, this control chain has formed a closed loop, flawless, and unbreakable

Chapter 5135

At this time, Charlie, in his heart can not help but think of his own third aunt, who he did not know.

And in his mind, he could not help but rely on the clues provided by Reverend,

As well as his own imagination outlined the tragic life of that woman.

During her teenage years as well as her youth,

It is likely that she had been studying hard in order to change the fate of her entire family.

Her father had probably experienced the tragedy of the dead soldiers firsthand,

So he must have instilled in her at a very young age the belief in studying hard to save the whole family.

And she must have lived up to his expectations by getting into a top university with her hard work.

At this time, because she excelled in her studies and was also very good externally,

The Warriors Den gave her the difficult and significant task of preparing to approach his uncle, Martel An.

Duncan once told Charlie about the process of his aunt's acquaintance with his uncle.

Back then, uncle was in his second year of his master's degree at Harvard University,

While he had just entered Harvard for his master's degree.

The two met over a clichéd drama of a hero saving a woman, while uncle,

Through his contact with her, was surprised to find that this woman catered to all his requirements for the opposite sex,

Both internally and externally.

The An family and Duncan, too, because of speculation, the young aunt was probably,

At that time, a secret informer was deliberately planted by the enemy on the young uncle's side.

But according to Duncan, after the death of his aunt,

This matter is only a speculation that has no way to be confirmed.

However, now one can be sure that their speculation is 100% accurate.

Although his uncle was twenty-two or three years old when she met my him,

It is likely that she had been trying to become the kind of woman that his uncle would have liked,

And even become obsessed with when she was fifteen or sixteen years old.

It took years of preparation for her to fall in love at first sight with her uncle at Harvard University.

The naive uncle thought he had found the one,

But what he didn't know was that it was all just an elaborate play around him.

He has been with this woman for nearly twenty years,

This woman gave birth to two daughters, a family of four seemingly affectionate,

But he never dreamed that this woman with him for twenty years,

From the day he saw her, her mouth has always been filled with highly toxic dentures.

The husband who has been with her for twenty years,

Having two biological daughters, has not been able to stop her from selling her life for the Warriors Den.

On the day of Sara's New York concert, this woman acted as an inside informer,

Cooperating with the dead soldiers of the Warriors Den to exterminate the entire An family.

Only, Charlie did not know if this woman and her two daughters,

Were on the Warriors Den's kill list in the first place.

If they were also on, then wonder if this uncle was clear in her own mind.

However, from the last moment, she decided to bite her teeth and choose to commit suicide,

Her heart, even to death, did not escape the control of the Warriors Den.

And her suicide is likely to protect her family members who are still controlled by the Warriors Den.

This, too, is where Charlie feels that the Warriors Den is the most powerful.

Just when Charlie was feeling emotional in his heart,

Someone knocked on the door and said respectfully outside the door,

"Lord Envoy, in half an hour, our ship will be docking."

Charlie sensed that this person was not a martial arts expert,

So he said to Reverend in a very low voice, "Send him away."

Reverend nodded and spoke, "All right, I know, you go to work."

"As you wish!" The other party answered, turned around, and left the floor.

Charlie then asked Reverend, "These people on the ship, are they all your people?"

"No." Reverend shook his head: "The bodyguards on this ship are all Turkish Cavalry Guards,"

"As for these crew members, they are all some peripheral members,"

"Only responsible for sailing the ship, they don't know anything about the specifics."

Chapter 5136

Charlie pointed to the man standing motionless in the corridor inside the door and asked him, "What is he?"

Reverend said, "He is my second-in-command."

Charlie frowned and asked, "Your deputy, do you still have to meet your needs in that area normally?"

Reverend replied, "He wanted to join the Battalion, but to join the Battalion,"

"He needed a recommendation from someone who had been trained in the Battalion,"

"So that's why I used that as a condition and asked him to satisfy my"

Charlie stretched out a hand to interrupt him,

"All right, you don't have to say anything."

Reverend immediately closed his mouth.

Charlie then asked, "In a moment, do you have any way to let me mix with you into the copper mine?"

Reverend said without thinking, "This is simple, you just need to wrap up in a black robe with me."

"Black robe?"

"Right." Reverend stood up, took off two black robes from the hanger behind the door, and said to him:

"Because I am a special envoy, my true face, only my superiors and my deputies can see,"

"In front of the rest of the organization, I am wrapped in robes to not let anyone see any features."

Charlie nodded and asked, "The head of the Cyprus Copper Mine, has he seen your true face?"

"No." Reverend shook his head and said, "If you want to go in,"

"Later you just need to disembark the ship wrapped in black robes like me,"

"And after we disembark, the Cavalry Guards of the copper mine will pick us up."

Charlie asked again, "Then when will you return?"

"Tomorrow." Reverend said, "After the ship docks, the Cavalry Guards on this ship will gather all the crew members into the engine room and not allow them to see the outside world,"

"Then the Cavalry Guards of the copper mine will start unloading,"

"After unloading all the supplies, they will also start loading the copper ore,"

"And after it's full tomorrow morning, we will depart back."

Charlie asked him, "What about you?"

Reverend explained, "I will stay at the copper mine tonight,"

"Supervise the Cavalry Guards to take their medicine,"

"And then supervise the dead soldiers to take their medicine,"

"After making sure that everyone is taking their medicine properly, it will be almost dawn."

"Good." Charlie nodded and said, "Then I'll go in with you!"

After saying that, he asked, "Where is the antidote you brought?"

Reverend pointed to the closet in the corner of the room and said,

"The antidote is in the cabinet."

Charlie nodded and said, "Take it out for me."

"Okay!" Reverend immediately went to the closet,

Carried out a heavy backpack from it, and placed it in front of Charlie.

Charlie opened the backpack and found that it was packed in four square boxes like chalk boxes, with more than thirty boxes.

He took out one box from it and found that the top lid of the box had a circular emblem printed with fire lacquer,

The emblem pattern was very complicated,

And one could vaguely see that the totem as a whole presented a "WD" character.

He directly opened the box, and found that the inside is as thick and thin length of the index finger,

With kraft paper rolled out of the cylinder.

And the cylinder of the upper and lower two seals, also have a fire lacquer seal.

He tore the kraft paper and saw ten small pills wrapped in it.

He put the pills under his nose and sniffed them,

And found that the antidote was similar to the antidote he had configured.

The antidote configured by himself, the vast majority of which are some nourishing ordinary herbs,

The real detoxification effect is only a very small part.

And this antidote is the same.

Most herbs are effective in strengthening the body,

While the part that really works is a composition that has been refined by a special method.

Charlie immediately recognized that this ingredient contained an extremely small amount of spiritual qi,

Although it was only minimal, he could still clearly sense the presence of spiritual qi.

This made his expression awe-inspiring,

It seems that the person who refined this antidote, like himself, can grasp spiritual qi!

Chapter 5137

The aura in the antidote is minimal, which allows Charlie to conclude that,

The person who made the elixir must also be proficient in the aura,

But he is unable to guess the other party's cultivation through the elixir.

After all, the potency of this antidote is really a bit too low,

Charlie felt that its greatest use is not to be able to suppress the poison in the body of the person taking it,

But seems to be just to send a signal for the poison in his body to not rush to attack first for the time being.

As he looked at these antidotes, he couldn't help but speculate in his heart that,

If the Warriors Den had ten dead soldier bases around the world,

Then together with the dead soldiers, the families of the dead soldiers,

And the Cavalry guards, there would be at least tens of thousands of people.

In addition, there are also "scholars", "guides", "special envoys", and "governors" scattered around the world.

The company's staff is also a part of the "Uniform Guards", "Speedy Transport Company" and various other supporting personnel.

It is roughly estimated that there are at least 100,000 people under his command, or even more.

The vast majority of these more than 100,000 men have to take one antidote every week,

This means that the daily output of the Warriors Den will be 10,000 to 20,000 or more antidotes.

With such a large demand, it is impossible to let the master of aura in charge of the experts,

Otherwise, it is the same as the strongest of the small group of people,

Pressed in the manufacture of antidote sweatshops, is a really big material with small use.

Therefore, Charlie estimated that the Warriors Den should have a sizeable elixir processing base,

The lord, or those under his command who mastered the aura,

After refining the core elixir, to the processing base with a specific recipe for dilution.

At present, Charlie can find clues, basically have strong independence,

It is difficult to find an actual clue in Cyprus, with the organization's higher levels of connection.

But now it seems that the only thing that runs through all the links of the Warriors Den,

It is the production and transportation of the antidote.

The antidote is a real and actual link that will connect all the external organizational structures to it with the transportation route of the antidote,

And if he can find the output path of the antidote sent all the way down, he can find this elixir processing base.

This elixir processing base is not an independent existence isolated from the headquarters of the Den or the senior management,

Because the antidote it produces must have an elixir with spiritual energy as the core raw material,

So there must be an input path of spiritual energy elixir upstream of it.

Once he can find this input path, he may be able to follow the vine all the way to the real core of the Warriors Den.

Having made up his mind, Charlie then asked Reverend:

"You just said that the time and place for the antidote to arrive in Turkey are random,

Tell me specifically what the process is for you to receive the antidote."

Reverend said respectfully, "Generally, without any warning,"

"We will receive a coordinate and a six-digit return code sent via satellite communication,"

"The coordinate may be anywhere in Turkey, and we will rush over to receive it immediately after receiving the address."

Saying that, Reverend added, "They usually choose a wilderness ridge to place the safe,"

"And since the coordinates are accurate to the meter after we arrive at the designated coordinates,"

"We can soon find the location of the safe as long as we try to dig on the flat ground."

"Wilderness ridge?" Charlie couldn't help but frown.

It seems that this gang's process is indeed very meticulous,

The kind of place in the wilderness, there is no monitoring equipment,

And the other party first randomly chooses the location, so it is impossible to do it in advance to lay control.

And when the other party calmly placed the antidote,

There is still enough time to clean up all the clues, and then inform the other party of this coordination.

It is even possible that the other party may plant multiple safes in Turkey at once,

Only to announce the coordinates of one of the safes at intervals down the road.

In this way, it would be even more difficult to trace this line.

Then, Charlie asked, "Every time you guys go over to receive the safe deposit boxes,"

"Do you find any traces left behind when they placed the safe deposit boxes?"

"No." Reverend shook his head: "I also paid special attention to this,"

"But every time I received the antidote, I did not find any traces,"

"No footprints, nor wheel marks, nor they had special treatment when they left,"

"Or they had buried the safe long enough, the wind and sun naturally covered the traces they left, or maybe both. "

Charlie could not help but smacked his lips and asked him,

"What about after finding it? To give them feedback?"

Reverend said, "The safe has a password input area, but this area is not used to open the safe door,"

"But to send a return receipt to the organization,"

"As long as the correct return code is entered, the organization will be able to confirm that we have received it safely."

Hearing this, Charlie did not know for a while, what kind of method he should use to catch this clue of the other party's antidote.

At this time, the ship emitted a very piercing whistle,

While the speed of the ship also slowed down a lot,

Which made him realize that the ship was about to dock.

So, he immediately threw the antidote brought by Reverend back into the closet and wrapped up in one of the black robes,

Then he said to Reverend, "I will disguise myself as your deputy and go to the copper mine with you,"

"The way you handed over the pills to them before, is how you hand over it again this time."

Reverend nodded without thinking: "Yes, sir!"

After saying that, he also took a black robe, skillfully put on the body, and use a large hat to cover the whole head completely.

Charlie also followed the example of the black robe with the hood. Now his head was covered.

He found that the black robe's cap is very wide, and the cap part of the fabric is light sand,

Even if the cap will cover the whole face, it does not hinder vision.

Subsequently, Charlie and Reverend came to the door, looked at the martial artist who was standing still like a wooden board,

And said in a cold voice: "Listen, if anyone other than the two of us dares to enter this room, kill without amnesty!"

The other party was immediately controlled by Charlie's psychological implications,

And immediately nodded respectfully and said, "The subordinate follows orders!"

Chapter 5138

When the two of them stepped out of the room, the outside had already started to get busy.

Most of the Cavalry guards responsible for the guard have returned to the bridge building,

After the ship stops, they will take all the crew into the engine room,

So that these crew members do not spy on any clues.

And the ship, at this time, was only a kilometer or two away from the pier.

Charlie and Reverend walked directly out of the bridge building and came on top of the deck.

On the deck, two crew members and two Cavalry guards were standing on the port side of the ship,

Waiting for the cable to be thrown to finish docking.

And Charlie has been able to see ahead of this modest dock,

At this time is brightly lit, and multiple trucks, loading and unloading trucks, at this time are on standby.

In addition, Charlie also saw several small cars, it should be waiting to meet Reverend's convoy.

The cargo ship was about to dock when it started to reverse thrust,

And then the sailing speed quickly dropped and leaned sideways to the pier.

After the ship stopped, Reverend took the lead and went all the way down from the inner deck spiral ladder,

While the hatch below had been opened by two crew members.

At the same time, the crane next to the cargo ship has begun to move slowly, it seems to be to start unloading the cargo.

As Charlie let Reverend follow the previous handover in the normal way,

So at this time, Reverend is completely into his usual rhythm of docking.

When he stepped out of the hatch, there were already a number of men waiting outside,

And when they saw Reverend and Charlie walking down,

The man at the head immediately said to Reverend respectfully, "Lord Envoy, you have worked hard all the way!"

Charlie could hear that this person's tone carried nervousness and apprehension.

Looking at the other people around him, each one was also nervous.

Charlie surmised that he should be apprehensive because of that failure in Bergen a few days ago.

After all, Maria was the person that Lord personally named,

And as a result, their people failed to complete this arduous task.

And now it happened to be the time to deliver the antidote,

They were afraid that Lord would repeat the tactics he used twenty years ago and put everyone in this base of theirs, to death.

In the face of several people's respect and apprehension,

Reverend just gave a faint nasal hmm, did not even look at that person,

And walked straight toward the three small cars.

The head of the men hurriedly ran a few steps, rushed to the middle of the Mercedes-Benz car,

Help Reverend pull open the door, and then help Charlie to open the passenger door.

A black-robed Reverend took the lead in the back row of the car,

And Charlie also followed in the passenger seat.

Afterward, the greeting people quickly got into the front and back cars,

And the convoy quickly left the pier and drove to the copper mine, which was only about a kilometer away from the pier.

The convoy went around the dock and in the blink of an eye drove to the main gate of the copper mine,

The automatic gate opened in advance, allowing the three cars to drive straight in without slowing down.

This copper mine, the outside looks somewhat similar to the base of the Cataclysmic Front, but on a much smaller scale.

Although the interior of the mine looked like nothing unusual,

Charlie still found many hidden secret posts and fire points.

It was clear that the place was very well-guarded.

The caravan drove directly to an office building style building to stop,

And at this time, downstairs has more than one person waiting here.

The middle-aged man at the head was well-dressed, quite a big businessman's style.

Next to the middle-aged man, stood a young man wearing glasses,

The young man is thin and tall, looks bookish very thick, a glance,

Giving the first impression, it is like the middle-aged man's assistant or secretary.

However, Charlie found that the middle-aged man actually has little cultivation,

Not even a martial artist, but this bookish young man is a dark realm expert,

But the level is relatively low, only the dark realm two heavens.

In combination with the previous confession of Reverend,

It is estimated that this middle-aged man should be the ostensible manager of this copper mine,

While the assistant young man beside him is probably the real controller of this place,

The festival ambassador in the mouth of the Cavalry guards.

Behind this young man, there were several other martial arts experts,

But the strongest of these remaining people was only an old man of the Ming realm of great perfection.

However, the expressions of these people right now, all with a few moments of trepidation,

Are also on edge for the last failure.

After the car was parked, the assistant-like young man took the lead and respectfully pulled open the car door for Charlie and Reverend.

As soon as Reverend got out of the car, the well-dressed man came forward and said respectfully,

"Lord Special Envoy, you have worked hard!"

The young man in the First level of the Dark Realm also bowed slightly and said reverently,

"Lord Envoy, you have worked hard!"

The people behind him bowed in unison and shouted, "Lord Envoy has worked hard!"

Reverend just raised his hand and said indifferently, "Let's go in and talk."

"Okay! This way, please!" The young man hurriedly made a respectful gesture of invitation,

Then took a few quick steps to lead the way.

Reverend followed closely behind, while the middle-aged man followed him and said,

"Lord Envoy, our operation report for the recent period has been written, please take the time to look over it later."

Reverend gave a hint and didn't say much, this cold attitude made the middle-aged man even more nervous.

Charlie followed behind Reverend and took in the performance of these people,

Seeing the fearful appearance of these people, his heart relaxed instead.

This is the perfect time to turn them around!

Chapter 5139

Charlie guessed correctly.

When he arrived at the top floor together with Reverend,

The middle-aged man brought the two into his office.

Along with them, there was also that young man of the Dark Realm Two levels,

As well as those several Ming Realm experts.

The moment the door closed, the young man took the first step to Reverend,

Suddenly bent his knees and knelt on the ground, kowtowed heavily,

And choked and said, "Lord Envoy, please have mercy and save our 3,700 people here!"

The others immediately followed the young man and knelt down, choking,

"Lord Envoy, please have mercy!"

Reverend was caught a bit off guard.

Charlie had given him the mental implication to meet with these people according to his past practice.

However, these people suddenly kneeling in front of him and begging him for mercy,

Made him a bit at a loss of what to do all of a sudden.

Now Reverend is more like a machine that executes orders,

If the order is recorded in his system, he is able to execute it immediately,

But if it is not recorded, he will enter a state of a program error.

This is also the biggest drawback of mental suggestion.

Charlie could see that Reverend was a bit down, so he opened his mouth and asked,

“Are you guys worried that the great Lord will punish you with the same means he used to punish others twenty years ago?”

As soon as Charlie’s words came out, several people were instantly filled with horror!

They did not expect that the attendant who followed the envoy without saying a word would take the initiative to speak.

Moreover, the moment he opened his mouth, he spoke the fear in their hearts!

Several people looked at each other, then the young man suddenly realized something,

And crawled towards Charlie on his knees, choking and saying,

“Please forgive my eyes for not being able to penetrate Lord Envoy’s identity early!”

As soon as the others saw this, they also immediately realized that,

They had crawled on their knees in front of Charlie and begged with great devotion, “Please forgive Lord Envoy!”

Charlie was slightly stunned, then he quickly came back to his senses and thought in his heart,

“It seems that this group of people is treating me as a real envoy.”

The Warriors Den’s internal information is tightly isolated,

And it likes to release smoke bombs to the outside world, just like Reverend said,

In those enterprises controlled by the Warriors Den,

The apparent chairman is usually not the real person in charge,

And the person in charge is probably just an insignificant assistant or accountant beside the chairman.

Just like this copper mine, when outside, it seems that the middle-aged man is the person in charge here,

And the young man is his side secretary, but once in this office,

The young man immediately became the leader among them, and everyone is looking to him.

So, right now this young man, it seems, also mistakenly thought that he,

The special envoy’s assistant is probably the real special envoy.

Seeing these people kneeling in front of him and begging, Charlie smiled faintly and asked,

“If the Lord really decides to kill all of you here,”

“Then do you dare to resist to your death before you die?”

When several people heard these words, their entire bodies trembled uncontrollably as they were horrified.

The young man at the head of the group said out of fear,

“Lord Envoy, the gods are above, this matter is my fault,”

“I have failed to meet the trust and expectation of the great lord,”

“Even if Lord told me to die immediately, I will not complain!

The others also immediately said: “Willing to die for the Lord!”

Charlie grunted and said with contempt, “The others want to kill all of you,”

“But instead of having a sense of resistance, you kneel on the ground like lackeys to show your loyalty,”

“Don’t you have any bloodlust?”

Hearing Charlie’s questioning, the crowd was even more scared out of their wits!

They thought that Charlie was deliberately testing them,

How dare they show any disobedience at such a time, and they all kept kowtowing in fear.

And the young man at the head of the group even choked and said:

“Lord envoy, such a treacherous thing, I really dare not even think about it

Charlie looked at his terrified expression, can see that this person’s heart is indeed full of fear,

There is no half of the intention to resist.

However, thinking back carefully on the identity of these people, Charlie did not feel surprised.

After all, according to Reverend, except for the dead soldiers, Cavalry guards, and their families,

Most of the other members of the Warriors Den joined voluntarily.

Especially those martial artists who longed to be able to break through their cultivation quickly,

They joined the Warriors Den in order to achieve a leap in cultivation,

So there was no bitter hatred between them and the Warriors Den.

The young man in front of him, whose cultivation level is not low,

Is also a sect leader, responsible for the operation and management of the entire Deadman Base,

So guess his rank is not low.

Even, he is probably also trained at the Warriors Camp.

This kind of person, in addition to obeying the words of the Warriors Den, might even be grateful.

Therefore, from the depths of their hearts, they would not want to confront the organization.

Thinking of this, Charlie lost interest in fighting against these people,

He looked at them and said indifferently, "Lord was indeed very shocked by the failure,"

"But Lord also knows that the responsibility for this failure does not lie with you,"

"So you do not need to worry too much."

Chapter 5140

When they heard this, they breathed a long sigh of relief.

The young man at the head said gratefully, "Thank you, Lord, for your generosity,"

"And thank you, envoy, for your kindness! We will be brave after knowing the shame,"

"And we will bow and die for the organization!"

Charlie nodded, stretched out his hand, patted him on the shoulder,

With a trace of aura into the other party's brain, Charlie said blandly:

"Very well, but from now on, what I say, you will do, do you understand?"

The young man's eyes stagnated, and then said without thinking, "Understood!"

The few people behind him were still a bit confused at this point,

Wondering why this envoy would say such words to the sect leader.

After all, in the Warriors Den, the Lord was the only supreme being,

No one was allowed to disobey, not to mention the following,

But the words of this envoy lord seemed to be trying to cultivate his own beloved within the organization.

Charlie saw several people hesitate, deliberately sneered, and asked:

"What? A few of you are not willing to serve me like him?"

The middle-aged man said without thinking, "I only follow Lord's lead!"

Charlie smiled and nodded, saying lightly, "You are indeed loyal!"

"Seeing that you are so loyal to Lord, I can also rest assured."

Charlie's words made several people slightly relieved,

Thinking that he was just testing their loyalty to the organization.

Charlie walked up to several people at this time, stretched out his hand, and shook hands with them individually,"

"And only after each person's brain had been fed with his own aura,

He cleared his throat and said in a stern voice to several people,

"From now on, your only mission is to serve me, do you understand?"

"Understood!" Several people had already been completely psychologically implied by Charlie at this time,

One by one, they respectfully agreed to do so.

After controlling these people, Charlie began to prepare for the execution of his plan.

Through his understanding of the Warriors Den, he could conclude that the dead soldiers,

As well as their families were inevitably filled with hatred for the Warriors Den deep inside.

Therefore, as long as he could cure the severe poison in their bodies, they would definitely be turned back by him.

However, the group of Cavalry guards, relatively speaking, should be more cautious.

Because although the Cavalry guards were also born as dead soldiers,

But after all, some Cavalry guards had already obtained relatively free status.

And had entered the promotion ladder tailor-made for them by the Warriors Den,

So there must be people in this group who had already inclined their hearts to the Warriors Den.

And decided to make a big career in the organization by their own efforts.

So, Charlie came up with an idea to hoe the traitors.

He planned to have these managers call the people in charge of the Cavalry Guard

At all levels to come here first and have them take their medicine here.

After they have taken the medicine, then give them a chance to talk directly with their own "special envoy" without making a sound.

Charlie brought the antidote, as long as these Cavalry guards take,

The body of the poison can be instantly disintegrated, at that time,

If anyone after taking the medicine, keeps their secrets, silent to leave,

It is inevitable to Warriors Den will have reservations.

However, if anyone comes to tell a secret to him immediately after taking the medicine,

Then this person's heart must have fully fallen to the Warriors Den.

Through such means, although he cannot determine whether those who have reservations are really at odds with the Warriors Den,

He can at least screen out the traitors in the Cavalry Guard first.

So, he asked the sectional ambassador, "How many people are in charge of the Cavalry Guard at all levels?"

Without thinking, the sectional ambassador said, "There is one commander,"

"Three banner commanders, nine battalion commanders, and twenty-seven captains in the Cavalry Guard."

After saying that, he added: "However, the last mission lost a commanding officer,"

"A battalion commander and two captains who are missing."

Charlie nodded and said indifferently, "Divide the remaining into three groups,"

"Bring the ones in one group here first, prepare a room for them next door, and let them take their medicine there."

The sectional ambassador immediately said respectfully, "Your subordinates will arrange this!"

Charlie gave a hmph and instructed, "After you bring the people here, come and find me here."

"Okay lord envoy!"

.....

Waited for about a few minutes.

The sect ambassador hurriedly returned and respectfully said to Charlie,

"Lord Envoy, the first group of twelve people has arrived, please come to the meeting room!"

Charlie nodded, wrapped in his black robe, and led by the sectional ambassador to the large conference room next door.

At this moment in the conference room, there were already twelve apprehensive middle-aged men sitting there.

These men were all the heads of the Cavalry Guard at all levels.

When Charlie stepped in, all of these people had very nervous expressions.

Charlie walked up to the top of the conference table,

Looked at the twelve Cavalry Guards, and said indifferently,

"Gentlemen, thanks to the benevolence of the Lord, a new antidote is been given to all the Cavalry Guards,"

"And the reason I called you all here today is that I hope you can try this new medicine first."

Upon hearing the new antidote, the expressions of all the people were astonished.

At this moment, they were all very surprised in their hearts.

Because, in their memory, they had never heard of the organization replacing a new drug.

Charlie continued at this time: "Recently the storm clouds have changed suddenly,"

"I think you all have heard about it, the Cavalry Guard will face more difficult tasks in the future,"

"So your previous seven-day medicine effect has obviously been somewhat insufficient,"

"So Lord has prepared a new antidote for you,"

"The new medicine's effect will be extended from seven days to fifteen days."

Once the twelve people heard this, the doubts in their hearts were instantly dispelled.

Charlie took out the antidote he had prepared and said indifferently:

"All of you will take the medicine here this time, after taking the medicine,"

"I will interview all of you one by one in the next room, at that time,"

"You need to tell me the truthfulness of your feelings about taking the medicine,"

"I will record all your narratives and present them to Lord when I return!"

Chapter 5141

Hearing Charlie's words, these twelve people then dispelled their doubts, while still having some vague excitement.

Originally, the antidote was to be taken once every seven days,

But now it was about to be extended to fifteen days,

To them, this was definitely a good thing to celebrate.

When Charlie saw that the twelve people had already jumped up and down,

He took out the twelve antidotes and handed them to them one by one, saying indifferently,

"In five minutes, you will meet me in the next office one by one in the order in which the pills are given out."

After saying that, he added: "By the way, Lord attaches great importance to this new antidote,"

"So if you have any different feelings from the previous antidote during the trial,"

"You must give me detailed feedback, and if there are any significant discoveries,"

“I will definitely claim credit for you to Lord!”

All of them nodded respectfully, then looked at each other,

Picked up the antidote together and put it into their mouths.

Charlie did not stay where he was but came out of the meeting room directly while closing the door behind him.

In a few dozen seconds, these Cavalry guards would realize that this antidote,

Would completely eliminate the severe poison in their bodies.

At that time, whether they chose to conceal it or choose to inform on,

It would depend on each of their inner inclination towards the Warriors Den.

Just as Charlie returned to the office next door, the twelve people in the conference room,

Immediately noticed that something was wrong.

One of them was the first to open his eyes and exclaimed in a low voice:

“Gentlemen, why do I feel that the severe poison in my body has disappeared? Could it be my illusion?!”

Another person immediately said, “Mine has also disappeared,”

“..... is indeed gone, it should not be an illusion!”

“Me too!” Another person said excitedly, “Gentlemen, could it be that this new antidote has some kind of bug?”

“It must be!” A man with short hair sitting in the middle said with unconcealed excitement,

“No matter what kind of bug he has, now that this antidote has lifted the severe poison from our bodies,”

“Does this mean that we no longer have to be forced to listen to the organization’s control?”

The man sitting next to him hurriedly asked, “You’re not thinking of betraying the organization, are you?”

“If the organization catches us, I’m afraid we’ll be worse than dead!”

The short-haired man who spoke earlier immediately retorted,

“What are you afraid of? As long as we don’t talk nonsense and tell the envoy,”

“That there is nothing unusual about the antidote, he will definitely give the antidote to others as well!”

After a pause, the man added: “Don’t forget, we have more than two hundred Cavalry guards,”

“Hundreds more family members in the family area, plus thousands of dead soldiers below the copper mine!”

“If the severe poison in everyone’s body can be completely lifted,”

“Neither the commissioner nor the guards around him can be a match for so many of us,”

“And even if we add that special envoy to the mix, it can’t be stronger than us!”

“At that time, we can completely control them and then occupy the entire copper mine!”

Immediately, one of them asked, “What is the significance of occupying the entire copper mine for us?”

“Once the organization knows that this place is out of control,”

“They will definitely send people to besiege us!”

“What’s the fear of a siege? The short-haired man gazed like a torch and said in a cold voice:

“Don’t forget that they used to control us by the antidote and the severe poison in our bodies!”

“Do you guys think I didn’t want to resist them for so many years?”

“I am willing to give my life to resist them, only that they simply don’t give us the chance to duel head-on,”

“And as soon as they stop the supply of the antidote,”

“In seven days at most, all of us will definitely die!”

Chapter 5142

Speaking of this, he said with a firm expression:

“As soon as the poison in everyone’s body is solved,”

“Then we will organize everyone to ask their opinions if they are willing to resist the organization,”

“Then we will use this as a stronghold and fight the organization to the end;”

“If they tend to escape from the organization’s control,”

“Then we will leave Cyprus overnight and flee for a global scattering!”

“There are so many people fleeing at once, even if the organization wants to hunt them down,”

“I’m afraid it’s difficult to chase them over,”

“As long as everyone escapes to be able to remain as anonymous as possible,”

“I believe that there must be some people who can survive and live freely!”

After that, he looked around at the crowd and said impassioned,

“Think about it, our ancestors fought their way from the dead to the Cavalry,”

“And have not been able to regain their freedom for hundreds of years,”

“And this bug in the new antidote is our best chance,”

“And it’s a great opportunity that will be fleeting!”

“Once they find out about the bug, then we don’t stand a chance!”

“Do you all really want our children and grandchildren to be forever shackled by this unbreakable poison as well?”

The short-haired man’s words caused the crowd around him to leap forward a bit.

One of them clenched his fist and said with clenched teeth:

“If we don’t seize this opportunity, our future generations will be controlled by this poison for hundreds of years!”

“Since this is a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity, we have to seize it no matter what!”

After saying that, he looked at the short-haired man and said firmly,

“Just say the word on how to do it, my brother, this life, from now on is at your command!”

“Yes, the Right flag chief, we all listen to your command!”

The others have also taken a stand at one time or another.

The short-haired man said with relief, “Good! Since we are all willing to put up a fight,”

“Then we will first set a plan, the top priority right now,”

“Is absolutely not to let that envoy know that there is a problem with this antidote,”

‘So later when he finds us a separate meeting, we must unify the caliber,’

“Say that no problems were found as well as any abnormalities,”

“So that he will definitely let the next batch of people come over to test the medicine,”

“What we have to do is to seize the time before they are brought here,”

“It is to tell them about these situations before, so that they are also the same as us, do not reveal any clues!”

Saying that he gave a slight beating, and continued:

“In addition, I guess that envoy can not always be here,”

“Waiting for all of us Cavalry Guards to test the medicine,”

“And after the Cavalry Guards more than thirty people in charge at all levels to test the medicine,”

“He will definitely distribute the medicine to us,”

“So that we can give our respective men to distribute the medicine,”

“So after we go back, we have to tell the respective men in advance. “

The people immediately nodded and said, “No problem! We all listen to you!”

The short-haired man added: “Later on, while the other two groups are testing the medicine one after another,”

“I have to go down to the mine to meet with a few elders of the dead soldiers and tell them about this,”

“So that they can fight alongside us! We are all from the dead soldiers,”

‘They have not even had the chance to see the sunlight so far,”

“I believe that this once-in-a-lifetime opportunity, they will definitely grasp it with all their might!”

According to his plan, everyone would first take care of the other 20-odd Cavalry guards,”

“Then split up to take care of the other Cavalry guards under their respective command,”

“And finally mobilize the dead soldiers, so that it would be effortless to take the entire copper mine.

However, these people did not know that all the contents of their discussion had entered Charlie’s ears word by word.

The corner of his mouth wiped a smile of appreciation,

Chapter 5143

This person's courage and strategy, are clearly superior to several other people,

And more importantly, his hatred for the Warriors Den did not decrease,

Because he became a Cavalry Guards, his bloody nature is still there.

At this time, his heart for the subsequent arrangements after the occupation of this copper mine has been somewhat clear.

Soon, the first Cavalry guard who got the antidote from Charlie's hand stepped to the office door.

He knocked on the door and said respectfully,

"The Right flag chief of the Cavalry Guard requests to see Lord Special Envoy!"

Charlie gave a hmp and said indifferently, "Come in!"

Then, the door of the room was gently pushed open and a middle-aged blond man stepped into the office.

Back when he first saw the twelve people, Charlie had noticed him,

He looked more like a western face, but had a few Asian features, thought he should be a mixed race.

Wrapped in black robes, Charlie was sitting behind a wide solid wood desk,

Looking at the middle-aged man in front of him, and asked, "Did you take the antidote?"

The middle-aged man hurriedly said, "Back to Lord Envoy, it has been eaten."

Charlie nodded slightly and asked,

"How do you feel? Did you find anything unusual?"

The middle-aged man said without thinking, "I feel fine, I didn't find any abnormalities,"

"And I can obviously feel that after taking the medicine this time,"

"The suppression of the toxins in my body is a bit stronger,"

"So I think it shouldn't be a problem to last for fifteen days."

"Good." Charlie nodded and smiled playfully, then asked:

“By the way, in the Cavalry guard, what position do you hold?”

The man immediately said, “Back to Lord Envoy,”

“This subordinate is the right flag chief among the three banners of the Cavalry Guard,”

“And oversees the entire right banner.”

“Right flag chief.” Charlie repeated and asked curiously, “What is your lineage?”

The man said: “Back to the envoy, the subordinate’s lineage has been difficult to verify,”

“According to what I know, there are Chinese, Japanese, British, German, Russian, and several South American countries’ lineage,”

“My earliest ancestors are Chinese, but from a hundred years ago,”

“The dead added many other races, so the lineage has become more and more confusing.”

Charlie was secretly surprised in his heart,

It seemed that after so many years of development of the Warriors Den,

The bloodlines of the dead soldiers had diversified long ago.

Then, he waved his hand to that person and said,

“Alright, go down first and let the next person in.”

The man said respectfully, “Your subordinate follows orders!”

Soon, a second person knocked on the door of the room:

“The chief of the Cavalry internazionale seeks to see the envoy!”

Charlie said, “Come in,” and the man hurriedly stepped into the office.

He closed the door, came in front of Charlie, and said respectfully,

“Greetings, Lord Special Envoy!”

After saying that, he looked at the special envoy and others who were standing motionless around him,

And bowed to the commanding officer respectfully, “Greetings, Lord special envoy!”

Charlie opened his mouth and asked him, “Have you taken the antidote?”

The man said, "Back to the envoy, I have taken the antidote!"

After saying that, he hurriedly lowered his voice and said in a flattering manner,

"Lord envoy, I have two important things to report to you!"

Charlie raised his eyebrows and said indifferently, "You can say what matters."

The man hurriedly said, "The first thing is, there is something wrong with this medicine!"

Charlie asked curiously, "What's wrong with the medicine?"

The man explained: "Back to Lord Envoy,"

"After taking this new antidote, all the toxins in my body have disappeared!"

Chapter 5144

Charlie pretended to be surprised and chided: “What nonsense,”

“The new antidote is specially prepared by Lord for you personally,”

“In order to be able to extend the interval between each dose,”

“So that you can complete more difficult tasks,”

“Its effect is to make the time of toxin attack in your body from 7 days to 15 days,”

“How can it make all your toxins disappear?”

The man said with an anxious face: “Oh, Lord Envoy, everything I said is the truth,”

“Not only the toxin in my body disappeared, but the other 11 people’s toxins also no longer exist!”

This involves the second thing that I want to report to you.”

“Just now, the Right flag chief Leroy Li has called on us to seize control of the copper mine,”

“And even wants us to work against the organization.”

Charlie slightly paused for a moment, then curiously asked:

“Why are you telling me this?”

“Didn’t you ever think about breaking away from the organization’s control?”

When that person heard this, he thought that Charlie was deliberately testing his loyalty,

And immediately turned pale with fear, and hurriedly waved his hand to explain:

“Please be clear, Lord Envoy, I am loyal to the organization,”

“I have no desire to betray! In addition, I was able to reach this post step by step to today, to become the chief of the flag here,”

“All the opportunity is given by the organization, I would rather die than betray the organization!”

Charlie smiled and said, “They all say that although the Cavalry Guards and the dead soldiers are obedient to the organization,”

“They are full of hatred towards the organization,”

“And are always thinking of breaking away from the organization’s control.”

Now it seems that this is not true.

The man immediately took a step forward, bowed ninety degrees,

Put his hands on his head, and respectfully said,

“Lord Envoy, the fact that I am here today is the result of the joint efforts of my ancestors,”

“So how can I fail them for so many generations and so many years.”

Charlie laughed: “Haha! You are indeed a moldable talent!”

“This is a new poison specially prepared by Lord to test your loyalty.”

“At first glance, this poison seems to have completely lifted the toxin in your body,”

“But in reality, he only let the toxin hide temporarily,”

“So as to test which of you has a mutinous intention towards the organization,”

‘And who has a loyalty towards the organization!’

The man’s expression was horrified but soon replaced by an uncontrollable excitement and thrill.

He could not hide his joy and said out of the blue,

“I was just wondering, with Lord’s holy wisdom, how could he have formulated such a southward antidote,”

“But I never thought that Lord would be so wise!”

Charlie nodded and said indifferently: “I’m not going to hide it from you,”

“Lord has always known that the vast majority of you Cavalry Guards as well as dead soldiers lack loyalty to him,”

“And are even full of hatred, he moved this idea, and not to find out those traitors who intend to mutiny,”

“But through this means, to dig out a moldable talent like you! “

The first time I saw you, I was able to get to the top of the list.

The man was overjoyed and knelt on the ground with a poof and kowtowed,

“Thank you for the promotion, Lord Envoy!”

Charlie stretched out his hand to signal him to get up,

And then continued to set him up again, smiling and asking,

“According to your understanding, how many other people like you,”

“Are truly loyal to the organization in the Cavalry Guard?”

The man thought for a moment and spoke, “There aren’t many people I can identify,”

“But at the very least, there are a dozen! They are all loyal to the organization,”

“And they all hope to make themselves, as well as their families,”

“More valued by the organization through their own efforts.”

“Good!” Charlie nodded and admonished, “After you go out from here,”

“Don’t let the other eleven people see any clues,”

“Then you go to the people you think will definitely not betray the organization,”

“And quietly tell them the truth about the antidote,”

“And ask them to hold the towel in their left hand when they take the medicine later,”

“So that I can recognize it at a glance, and remember not to let any word out.”

The man did not think twice and said, “Don’t worry lord envoy, I’ll go do it!”

Chapter 5145

The third person to enter the office was the short-haired man,

Who had mobilized the other Cavalry guards to take advantage of the opportunity to resist.

When he said at the door, "The Cavalry Left Banner Chief requests to see the Special Envoy,"

Charlie recognized his voice.

So, from the moment he entered the door, Charlie was watching his every move.

This man was about forty years old, although he had a popular face,

But there was an unconcealed heroic spirit between his eyebrows.

When he saw Charlie, he bowed slightly and said in a routine manner,

"Lord Envoy, the new antidote you gave me has been tried and no abnormality was found."

Charlie smiled faintly and asked him, "What is your name?"

The short-haired man did not know why Charlie asked his name,

And while he was puzzled, he could only answer truthfully,

“In reply to Lord Envoy, this subordinate’s name is Leroy Li.”

Charlie asked again, “I remember that the dead soldiers are all named by their numbers,”

“You must be a dead soldier who has been promoted all the way up, why do you have a name?”

The short-haired man immediately said without condescension,

“It is true that this subordinate was named by number in the Dead Soldier Camp,”

“But my ancestor passed down his surname and name,”

“Which was allowed in the Dead Soldier Camp, from generation to generation.”

Charlie nodded, suddenly his hand moved and the black hat of the robe fell back, revealing his true face empty.

Leroy was a little surprised, he did not know, why the envoy had to reveal his true face,

After all, this was never encountered in the past.

Moreover, he was a bit surprised by Charlie's age.

As early as when Charlie gave them the antidote just now,

He knew that the envoy had changed this time, no longer the old man with the old voice from before,

But a new person who sounded younger.

But he didn't have any suspicions about it, after all,

The envoy was not at the same level as him at all,

And the personnel changes of the envoy would not greet them, the dead soldiers.

But when he found out that Charlie was so young, his whole heart couldn't help but be apprehensive.

Because in his opinion, if Charlie can become a special envoy at such a young age, then his strength must be very strong.

And to have superb strength at such a young age also proved that,

This person was exceptionally gifted and absolutely extraordinary.

Therefore, he was very worried in his heart that he would be seen by Charlie.

On top of that, Charlie's sudden act of showing his true face also made him a little more nervous in his heart.

This kind of situation, which had never been seen before,

Made him conclude in his heart that this young envoy was definitely not very human.

At this time, Charlie looked at him and said with a smile on his face,

"Leroy, let me ask you, is there really nothing abnormal about this antidote?"

Leroy's heart was in a panic, but he still did his best to maintain his composure and said with certainty,

"Back to the envoy, there is really no abnormality."

Charlie smiled and asked him, "I see, this is a unified statement that you have discussed, right?"

Leroy was shocked, but still forced himself to calm down and played dumb,

“Lord envoy, this subordinate does not understand what you mean

Charlie blandly said, “Leroy, the severe poison in your body has completely disappeared, am I right?!”

Hearing these words, Leroy’s entire body was struck by lightning.

He looked at Charlie with horror and fear, looking at his slightly lazy and casual smile,

He suddenly realized that what happened in the next conference room just now seemed to be a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity in his eyes,

But now that he looked at it again, it seemed to be a cat-and-mouse game that this envoy was playing with him on purpose.

It seems that everything has long been under his control.

Even, all this may be he deliberately teased him and other Cavalry Guards.

In desperation, Leroy still tried to make a final struggle,

He shook his head and said to Charlie: “Lord envoy, please forgive this subordinate’s stupidity,”

“The situation you mentioned, this subordinate did not perceive

Charlie stood up at this time, paced up and down to Leroy, smiled blandly,

“All right, no need to act with me, the antidote you took was prepared by my own hands,”

“I know better than you what effects these few pills have.”

“What?!” Leroy stared at Charlie with wide eyes and a face full of horror, subconsciously asking,

“Lord Envoy you you said this antidote was prepared by your own hands?!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “That’s right, I prepared it with my own hands,”

“And it is not the kind of antidote that you took before,”

“Which can make your body poison delay the onset,”

“But the antidote that can make your body poison disappear completely, in the true sense of the word.”

Leroy looked at Charlie and asked in confusion, “Lord Envoy”

“You are doing this for? With this subordinate’s understanding of the organization,”

“The organization has always acted extremely cautiously and would never take such a risk

Chapter 5146

Charlie nodded and said frankly: "You're right, it's impossible for the Warriors Den,"

"To come up with this kind of real antidote, and even if they could, they would never do it."

Leroy subconsciously asked, "Then why are you"

Charlie looked at him and laughed: "Because I'm not a special envoy at all,"

"And I'm not a member of the Warriors Den, but an enemy of the Warriors Den!"

Leroy was shocked and said offhandedly, "This how is this possible"

After saying that, he couldn't help but look at the envoy standing on both sides as well as the envoy's personal guards,

And couldn't help but ask Charlie: "Could it be that they are all your people as well?!"

Charlie waved his hand: "They are not, I came here by myself tonight,"

"They are just controlled by me with a psychological suggestion."

After saying that, he said to Leroy: “By the way, I came today and brought several thousand antidotes that can completely release the toxins in your bodies,”

“Which can completely free all your Cavalry guards and all your dead soldiers,”

“From the grip of the severe poison in the bodies.”

“In addition, I have heard what you just talked to them in the next room,”

“Although courage is commendable, but the strategy is still a little short!”

“If you people choose to stay here and hold on to this copper mine,”

“It’s only a matter of time before the Warriors Den will attack and kill all of you;”

“If you people escape, then the Warriors Den will definitely kill you one by one,”

“Without leaving any future problems, it’s also just a matter of time!

“Only, the latter lingered a little longer than the former.”

Leroy was silent for a moment, looked at Charlie, and opened his mouth to ask:

“Then I dare to ask, you came here today with the antidote, can you give us people a third choice?!”

“Of course!” Charlie looked at him, nodded approvingly, and said aloud,

“I came here today to do three things! One is to control the special envoy,”

“As well as the envoy here without bloodshed, as you can see, which I have already done.”

Saying that Charlie gave a slight beating and continued,

“As for the second thing, it is to remove all the toxins from all of you without the Warriors Den noticing,”

“But the premise is that none of you can escape and must stay here to cooperate with me,”

“And follow my orders anytime and anywhere.”

“And the third thing is for you all to stay here and cooperate with me both inside,”

“And outside after the poison is removed, in preparation for the complete annihilation of the Warriors Den!”

Leroy frowned, then said with a serious face: "Since you want to be the enemy of the Warriors Den,"

"You and we have a common enemy, are our comrades, and you are willing to lift the poison in our bodies,"

"Then you are our benefactor, as long as you can no longer control us like the Warriors Den,"

"I, Leroy Li, am willing to follow your lead!"

Charlie blandly said: "Since I brought the antidote that can completely lift the poison in your bodies,"

"I naturally won't use such underhanded means to control you to work for me as the Warriors Den did."

"What I need is for you to work together with me as comrades in arms to uproot the Warriors Den,"

"And I promise you that after the Warriors Den is eradicated, all of you will be completely free,"

"At that time, where you want to go and what you want to do is your freedom,"

"And I, Charlie Wade, will never interfere!"

Hearing these words, Leroy's whole body was already a bit excited!

Charlie's words unleashed three huge surprises for him.

The first surprise was that they could all be completely relieved of the poison in their bodies,"

"And would no longer be shackled by it for the rest of their lives!

The second surprise was that Charlie shared a common goal with them,

Which was to eradicate the Warriors Den, originally he never thought he was capable of uprooting the Warriors Den,

But Charlie's profoundness made him subconsciously feel that by following Charlie,

The chances of success would be infinitely greater!

As for the third surprise, it was the promise of freedom that Charlie gave him!

This was the key to changing the miserable fate of these people for hundreds of years!

All of their ancestors, all of them longed for a free body.

But after so many years, countless people gave their lives for the Warriors Den,

And were even killed by the organization itself, but none of them gained freedom in the true sense.

Some of the guards and their “scholar” descendants have indeed gained relative freedom by working for the Warriors Den,

But as long as the poison remains intact, freedom remains firmly in the hands of the Warriors Den.

A bird in a cage has no freedom, and a parrot with a chain around its ankle has no freedom either.

Therefore, the latter kind of conditional freedom has also been Leroy disliked.

If he had the chance, he would be more willing to fight to the death against the Warriors Den,

Even if he died in the end, it would be a good death.

However, although he had such a mind, he was not a reckless man,

And he knew very well that if he just went against the Warriors Den regardless of everything,

It would basically be to send him to his death for nothing.

Until a few minutes ago, Charlie's antidote, let him ignite the confidence to fight to the death.

And after Charlie said his true purpose, his confidence is a few points more points up!

At this thought, without thinking, he knelt down on one knee,

Clasped his hands together, and said devoutly, "If you can keep your promise,"

"I, Leroy Li, swear by the name of all my ancestors that I will follow you until the Warriors Den completely disappears from this world!"

Then he suddenly changed his mind and said, "No! I will follow you to the end of my life and serve you,"

"As long as you can give my descendants freedom, I will be able to smile and have no regrets in this life!"

Charlie nodded and said indifferently, "I will naturally keep my promise,"

"Not only to you but also to all the dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards who are controlled by the Warriors Den.

Chapter 5147

Charlie's promise made Leroy's heart stir and surged.

He knelt on the ground, looking up at Charlie with blood in his eyes,

And asked excitedly, "Sir, what should I do next, please let me know!"

Charlie's gaze was like a torch, and he said in a loud voice:

"I have already controlled all the fighters and important personnel here,"

"And you, the Cavalry Guards, are the ones who have the highest say here."

Leroy said with an astonished expression, "Sir, please forgive me,"

"The Cavalry Guards have been suffering from the Warriors Den for a long time,"

"But they have not had the chance to break away from their control,"

"Now that you have given us a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity,"

"I believe that all the Cavalry Guards will definitely follow your footsteps and do the bidding to defeat the Warriors Den! "

Charlie shook his head and said indifferently,

“You have courage, strategy, and backbone,”

“But it seems that you are still lacking a few points of understanding of human nature.”

Saying that, Charlie said with a cold expression, “You don’t know, that flag chief just now,”

“He has told me the real situation of the antidote, as well as your plan word for word,”

“Compared to fighting against the Warriors Den, or dying,”

“He would prefer to stay in the Warriors Den, and work his way up.”

Leroy’s eyes widened and he blurted out, “Sir is this true?!”

“Of course.” Charlie nodded and informed him of the conversation,

That he had with that middle banner chief just now.

After hearing this, Leroy immediately became furious and said through clenched teeth,

“This damned man, how dare he try to betray the entire Cavalry Guard!”

“I must kill him with my own hands!”

Charlie said indifferently, “There must be a few people like him in the Cavalry Guard!”

With a slight beating, Charlie added: “According to him,”

“There are at least a dozen people he can identify, and those who are ambiguous,”

“Or temporarily wavering but will choose to betray the Cavalry Guard,”

“At the critical moment, the add up to not be underestimated!”

“Now I want all of you Guards and all dead soldiers to unite,”

“And pretend that nothing has happened, and become a steel knife inside the Warriors Den!”

“But, to achieve this goal, you must make sure that no traitors exist within you people!”

“Otherwise, once one of you tries to inform the outside world,”

“It may bring you all a death sentence!”

Leroy said without thinking, “Sir, don’t worry,”

“I will immediately bring someone to arrest him and force him to reveal the names of all the others,”

“So that all these people will be eliminated!”

Charlie waved his hand: “So far it is also very inappropriate,”

“Because this matter is likely to have a leak of fish, I have arranged this matter,”

“He does not know my true identity, and he also believed my words,”

“I have asked him to secretly mobilize those who are like-minded with him,”

“I believe that those people will also help him to bring in other wavering people.”

“At that time they will hold the towel in their left hand,”

“All you have to do is explain the situation to the people you absolutely trust,”

“And when I go to issue medicine for all the Cavalry later,”

“You will use my dropping the cup as a signal to arrest,”

“All the people who hold the towel in their left hand!”

Hearing this, Leroy immediately said with a convinced face, “Good idea, sir!”

“With your method, it is surprising that we can catch all of these people, without leaving a single one!”

After saying that, he suddenly remembered something and hurriedly asked Charlie again,

“Right sir, what are you going to do with this gang?”

Charlie asked him, “Do you have any good ideas?”

Chapter 5148

Leroy said with a firm expression, "I think, these people ignore the tragic experience,"

"And bitter hatred of their ancestors, only care about their own interests,"

"And even go so far as to betray their comrades who fought side by side,"

"Their hearts should be put to death!"

"What is the difference between these people and the traitor Wu Sangui,"

"Who let the Warriors Den into the country and even killed the Southern Ming Emperor Yongli with his own hands?"

Charlie did not expect that when Leroy mentioned traitors, he was thinking of Wu Sangui from hundreds of years ago.

However, he quickly understood the reason for it.

The ancestors of these Cavalry Guards, there should be many of them were Southern Ming people,

Southern Ming was the last dynasty of Han people, for the Han people at that time,

Wu Sangui was the most traitorous traitor in this world.

Not only did he put the Warriors Den into the country for his own glory and wealth,

Taking away the rivers and mountains of the Han people,

But he even acted as a pawn for the Warriors Den,

Committing many unforgivable crimes against his own countrymen and clansmen.

What is even more outrageous is that this man, who was originally a minister of the Ming Dynasty,

Personally captured the last emperor of the Southern Ming Dynasty, Emperor Yongli,

And killed him with his own hands after surrendering to the Warriors Den,

An act of regicide that is not uncommon in the 5,000 years of Chinese history.

Therefore, this person can almost be counted among the Han Chinese's biggest traitors.

However, at this time, Charlie waved his hand to Leroy and said,

“Although I agree with your evaluation of these people,”

“I do not agree with your punishment of these people.”

Leroy asked, “Sir, what do you think is wrong?”

Charlie said lightly: “It is always easy to kill, but most of the time,”

“Killing is a lack of sufficient justice, you are after all only a group,”

“Not a sound society, you want to kill them, firstly, it is impossible to rely on,”

“Secondly, it may not be able to fully convince the public,”

“In case your behavior gives others a ‘those who go against me die! ‘ feeling,”

“Then for the others, what is the difference with being controlled by the Warriors Den?”

Leroy froze and asked him, “Sir, what do you mean then?”

Charlie said indifferently: "Once today's goal is achieved, you are in a practical sense out of the control of the Warriors Den,"

"And I am not your new master, but only reached a fair agreement with you,"

"The content of this agreement is that I provide you with the antidote,"

"You fight against the Warriors Den with me,"

"Once the Warriors Den is eradicated, this agreement will be naturally terminated,"

"Therefore, while your general direction during the survival phase of this agreement,"

"You will have to follow the agreement with me,"

"But within you, you will need to establish a credible internal order,"

"And any internal matters should be able to convince the public when making decisions."

Speaking here, Charlie paused and continued, "Once this credible internal order is established,"

"This set of order is equivalent to your internal basic law,"

“The behavior of all people, are subject to this set of basic law,”

“And you have to ensure the fairness of this set of laws,”

“To ensure that it applies to each and every one of you;”

“As for those who intend to betray the Cavalry Guard,”

“They should be punished with this set of basic laws after it is established,”

“That way they can be convinced in the true sense.”

At this point, Charlie looked at Leroy and said in a serious tone,

“If you really want to kill them, it must be everyone’s intention to kill, not just yours.

Leroy remained silent for a long time, with a grateful face said:

“Sir, your meaning, subordinate understands!”

Charlie hmmm, faintly said: “you go down first to prepare, find you completely trustworthy people,”

“Tell them these situations, let them be prepared, for the people behind,”

“I still have to meet one by one, to see if there are still the same people as that flag carrier,”

“If there is, I will also let them hold a towel in the left hand to facilitate the distinction,”

“Then you will lead people to deal with them!”

Chapter 5149

After Leroy left the office, Charlie did not let the next person come in immediately,

But took out his cell phone and sent a message to Joseph,

Asking him to land immediately according to the original plan and wait around at the back side of the copper mine.

At this time, Joseph had already brought the elites of the Cataclysmic Front,

As well as those seven Cavalry guards, five-four-seven and others, to the Cyprus coastline by boat.

According to Charlie's orders, they moored at a location less than ten kilometers from the coastline and waited.

And in the two hours that followed, Charlie did as he had shared,

And interviewed the remaining Cavalry Guards' heads of various ranks.

This also allowed him to test out four more treacherous people one after another who,

Like Shane Ma, intended to rat on the organization in exchange for its approval.

And Charlie continued to use the same rhetoric he used when he snubbed Shane,

Making them think they had taken great credit and sending them off to develop their own underlings,

Making sure that all of their people, at a later stage of public dosing,

Held a towel in their left hand so that Charlie could identify them.

At this moment, more than two hundred Cavalry guards, have invariably divided into two camps.

Those who were willing to follow Leroy and others to fight against the Warriors Den,

And for freedom were ready to take over the entire copper mine.

However, there were still some Cavalry guards who could not wait to prove their sincerity in this "test".

They were all gathered in Shane's office, and Shane couldn't hide his excitement,

As he told them what had happened before and then said with great enthusiasm:

“Today, thanks to my cleverness, I found something strange in the antidote,”

“And only then did I inadvertently pass Lord’s test,”

“In case I had a brain fever and was like Leroy and the others,”

“Who wanted to take advantage of this opportunity to leave the control of the organization.”

“I’m afraid we’ll all be finished!”

These people who were chosen by Shane were just as eager as he was to climb higher,

And higher in the organization, so after hearing what had happened, they were all both grateful and excited.

In their opinion, to successfully pass the test of the Lord was a huge opportunity in itself,

And by seizing this opportunity, everyone would definitely be able to receive the organization’s commendation.

So, a group of people excitedly expressed their loyalty to Shane,

And one of them said excitedly, "Lieutenant Banner Chief, oh no, the future Lord Commander,"

"When you soar to greatness in the future, don't forget us, your loyal men!"

Shane laughed and patted his chest, "Don't worry, brothers, we will seize this opportunity today,"

"And the important positions of the entire Cavalry Guard will definitely be ours."

"Important positions are not assumed, certainly give priority to us loyal subjects who have passed the test,"

"By then, we can all overall go further!"

Once the people heard this, they were even more excited,

And each of them already started to calculate in their hearts,

Calculating what kind of huge rewards they could reap after this test.

At this time, the chairman's voice came out from the radio:

"Attention all Cavalry guards, gather at the staff auditorium in ten minutes,"

“The special envoy will distribute the latest antidote for everyone!”

When Shane heard the broadcast, he stood up excitedly and said ambitiously,

“Brothers, the time has come to build a career! Everyone, go back and take a towel,”

“And hold it in your left hand, after the Lord Special Envoy sees it,”

“He will know that we are all absolutely loyal to the organization!”

Someone asked him, “Brother Ma, is it not a bit strange for us to hold a towel in our hands,”

“In case others ask, how should we answer?”

Shane said casually: “What do they do if someone asks, say the weather is hot,”

“Have a towel to wipe sweat, as for them to believe you do not care, anyway it is just a towel, what can they guess?”

Chapter 5150

After all, even if they take the antidote, the poison in their bodies will not really be lifted,”

“And when the envoy speaks the truth, they will still have to behave?”

“At that time, even if they know that we have already shown our heart to the envoy,”

“So what? In any case, they will either be executed or put under our command, so what are you afraid of?”

The man immediately realized and said, “Brother Ma is wise!”

“It seems that today is really a good opportunity for our brothers to soar to great heights!”

“Everything depends on Brother Ma’s guidance, and we will definitely listen to your orders in the future!”

Shane nodded in satisfaction and said smilingly:

“With these words from my brothers, it is not in vain.”

“Everyone hurry back to prepare towels, we will see you in the staff auditorium!”

.....

Just when all the Cavalry guards started to prepare to go to the staff auditorium,

Joseph and his group had successfully landed and quietly went around the back side of the copper mine.

Charlie ordered the special envoy, Reverend, and the two sectional ambassadors,

To personally go to meet them and bring the group directly to the office building.

Except for Joseph, the others stayed in the conference room for the time being,

While Joseph, accompanied by Reverend, stepped into the office where Charlie was.

After entering the office, Joseph respectfully bowed slightly to Charlie and said,

“Mr. Wade, all the subordinates have arrived and are waiting for your further instructions.”

Charlie nodded and said, “I have asked the Cavalry guards to gather in the auditorium,”

“According to the plan, we will first uncover the traitors within the Cavalry guards,”

“And then hold a mobilization meeting for them, at that time,”

“You will take those seven Cavalry guards and listen to my orders in the background.”

Joseph said without thinking, “Okay Mr. Wade, this subordinate understands!”

After saying that, he clasped his fist towards Charlie and subconsciously glanced,

At the few people standing motionless in the room.

This look does not matter, he looked at one of the middle-aged and elderly,

Greatly shocked out of breath: “Master? Why are you here?!”

The one he called Master was one of the guards beside the sectional governor.

Charlie previously did not pay much attention to this person,

After all, this person’s cultivation is only in the Ming realm, so Charlie also did not take it to heart.

However, he did not expect that this person would be the master of Joseph.

He frowned and asked, "Joseph, this person, is he really your master?"

"Yes!" Joseph subconsciously nodded and said, "He is my ideal master Jackson Qiu....."

After saying that, he looked at the middle-aged old man and said offhandedly,

"Master, don't you recognize me?! I'm Joseph!"

Charlie said indifferently, "His mind is now under my control."

Joseph's entire body was suddenly stunned and asked offhandedly,

"Mr. Wade, my master he he also joined that organization?!"

Charlie nodded and smiled sarcastically,

"Joined, but it seems that his status is somewhat low, and he can't even speak here."

After saying that, Charlie looked at Jackson and ordered, "You, come here!"

When Jackson heard Charlie's order, he hurriedly walked to the front.

Charlie looked at him, waved his hand in front of him,

And then withdrew the aura controlling him.

The moment Jackson regained his senses, he stared at Charlie with a face full of horror and questioned offhandedly,

“What exactly did you do to me?!”

Charlie pointed to Joseph beside him and asked, “Do you still know this person?”

Only then did Jackson look at Joseph, and the whole person was even more stunned!

He looked at Joseph for a long time before he asked in shock:

“You you are Joseph Wan?!”

Joseph knelt down on one knee and said respectfully,

“Master, it is precisely your disciple Joseph!”

Jackson subconsciously asked, “What cultivation level are you now?”

“Why can’t I see your cultivation level? Could it be that

“Could it be that you have exceeded the Ming Realm Great Perfection?!”

Joseph looked at Charlie and said truthfully, “Back to the master,”

“This disciple is fortunate enough to be brought up by Mr. Wade and has now crossed over to the Dark Realm!”

“What?!” Although Jackson had subconsciously realized that this would be the case,

He was still shocked when he heard Joseph say it himself.

His eyes widened as he subconsciously said, “This is simply impossible!”

“I have been stuck in the Ming realm for nearly thirty years without being able to break through,”

“You and I have only been separated for a year, how can you break through the Ming realm,”

“From an eight-star martial artist all the way to the Ming realm and cross into the Dark realm?”

Joseph respectfully said, “Master, I just said that it was all thanks to Mr. Wade who gave me the chance.”

After saying that, he couldn’t help but ask,

“Master, weren’t you going to travel in the clouds? Why are you here?!”

Jackson had already realized that the mysterious young man in front of him,

Who was called Mr. Wade by Joseph, must be an expert with heavenly strength,

And that he had just been controlled by him in a daze,

Which showed that his tactics were already infinitely higher than his own.

Hearing that he had given his disciple Joseph a heavenly chance,

He couldn’t help but ask respectfully, “Mr. Wade, I wonder what your identity is?”

Charlie said indifferently, “You are not qualified to ask about my identity yet.”

After saying that, Charlie asked in a cold voice: “You haven’t answered the question that Joseph just asked you.”

Jackson was shaken and said: "I entered the world to find a chance to break through to the Ming realm,"

"And by chance, I met the sect leader here in North Africa, and when he saw that my cultivation had reached the Ming realm,"

"He persuaded me to join the Warriors Den, and promised that after three years of service in the Warriors Den,"

"He would recommend me to join the Warrior Camp."

"To join the Warriors Den to take a special poison, and need to take the antidote for life to save life"

Joseph was surprised and asked, "Master, what kind of organization is the Warrior camp?"

Jackson explained, "The Warrior Camp is the base for cultivating the Dark Realm experts of the Warriors Den,"

"Every martial artist who has reached the full circle of the Bright Realm can successfully break through,"

"And step into the Dark Realm after joining the Warrior Camp"

Joseph couldn't help but say, "Master, according to what your disciple currently knows about this organization,"

“This organization with a history of several hundred years seems to be very evil,”

“Why would you join such an organization to work for them?”

Jackson sighed with a sigh, “Because I wanted a breakthrough! Once upon a time,”

“I was also the most popular genius martial artist, in my thirties,”

“I made great progress, cultivating to the Ming realm, but who would have thought that I would be stuck in the Ming realm for thirty years.....”

“In the past thirty years, I have been thinking about breaking through to the last level,”

“But how easy is it to break through to this big realm, so many years I have not been able to do what I want”

Said, Jackson said: “Warriors Den will promise to let me break through to the dark realm,”

“At that moment I did not have any hesitation, immediately agreed to them,”

“For me, my biggest goal in life was to be able to step into the dark realm,”

“This once-in-a-lifetime opportunity, how could I not grasp “

Speaking of which, he couldn't help but ask Joseph: “Joseph, why are you doing here?!”

“Could it be that the Cataclysmic Front has become enemies with the Warriors Den?”

Joseph arched his hands towards Charlie and respectfully said,

“Back to Master, disciple and tens of thousands of troops of the Cataclysmic Front have sworn their loyalty to Mr. Wade,”

“And the reason why disciple is here is that Mr. Wade wants to completely eradicate the Warriors Den that you are talking about!”

Jackson subconsciously looked at Charlie and said frankly:

“Young brother, although I have joined the Warriors Den for only one year,”

“But as a leopard in the tube, a glimpse to know the whole panther,”

“The strength of the Warriors Den is too much stronger than the Cataclysmic Front,”

“The entire Warriors Den alone has nearly a hundred Dark Realm experts,”

“And there are even said to be Masters of the Realm of Transformation,”

“This strength is not the Cataclysmic Front can shake,”

“Let the Cataclysmic Front fight against the Warriors Den, like an ant shaking a tree, it will be unbearable!

Hearing this, Charlie smiled faintly and said indifferently:

“Even if it is a huge tree, so what? I will cut off all its branches and buds one by one,”

“And then uproot it and trample it under my feet!”

Chapter 5151

Charlie's words shocked Jackson, but also made his heart, at this moment, have mixed feelings.

For one thing, he couldn't figure out why this young man would have such confidence,

To intervene to challenge the immense Warriors Den.

Secondly, he couldn't understand why the same person had different lives,

He and Joseph were both martial arts geniuses,

And their cultivation before the age of thirty was not only overwhelming but even seen as astounding.

The fact that he could cultivate into an eight-star martial artist before the age of thirty,

In the original world of martial artists what he knew, was a complete phoenix's hair,

And it was hard to pick one out of ten thousand.

Therefore, when he decided to enter the world and search for a breakthrough more than a year ago,

He had sighed and lamented for Joseph's future.

At that time, he thought that although Joseph's cultivation was smooth until he was thirty years old,

He was after all under his own tutelage, and the way he cultivated martial arts,

And his own method were exactly the same,

So he was bound to face the embarrassing situation of not being able to make a breakthrough for thirty years in the future.

When he decided to travel in the world, Jackson also told Joseph about his worries,

And he even comforted him and promised him that once he found a chance to break through to the Dark Realm,

He would definitely come back to help him.

However, who would have thought that when he had made up his mind to take the initiative to join the Warriors Den,

Waiting for the opportunity to enter the Warrior Camp and preparing to spend at least ten years seeking a breakthrough in the Camp,

His own disciple, Joseph, had already made it to the Dark Realm in one step.

This huge psychological gap made Jackson's heart very uncomfortable,

And even when facing Joseph, he couldn't help but feel a bit ashamed.

The feeling of a master being overtaken by his disciple really made him have mixed feelings.

Joseph also saw the despondency on his master's face, and immediately said offhandedly:

"Master, Mr. Wade is truly a person with great power,"

"And is the head of the Wade family in China, I believe that with Young Master Wade's strength and potential,"

"Eradicating the Warriors Den in the future is definitely not a problem!"

"And he is generous, repaying grievances with virtue,"

"And convincing people with virtue! I broke all my meridians at first,"

“But Young Master Wade helped me to repair them completely,”

“And in one incense stick, I was able to cross the Ming realm to the fullest.

Jackson’s expression was extremely complicated.

He also knew that joining the Warriors Den was the next best thing,

And if he hadn’t been unable to break through for decades,

He wouldn’t have been willing to suffer such humiliation even if he was beaten to death.

Other than that, when he was in the Cataclysmic Front,

Although he was not the real speaker, he was the master that everyone respected,

And his prestige was even higher than that of Joseph.

But after joining the Warriors Den, he was just a lackey of the Warriors Den.

His status, but is just a guard beside the commissioner,

It seems as if there has been considered under one person,

Above thousands of people, but in fact, he has no command over the Cavalry guard, as well as the dead soldiers.

And he doesn't have any men either, he's just at the side of the festival ambassador to be called upon.

Not to mention that now, he had somehow become a prisoner of the person in front of him.

Thinking of this, he also did not think twice to kneel down on one knee,

Clasped his hands to Charlie and said respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, if you do not mind, my name is Jackson Qiu, and I would like to be by your side with humbleness!"

Chapter 5152

Charlie nodded slightly and asked him,

“What were the conditions you negotiated with that governor?”

“Did he promise you how long it would take for you to become a Dark Realm expert?”

Jackson said truthfully: “Mr. Wade, the condition I negotiated with the governor was to stay with him for three years,”

“And if I performed well within three years,”

“I could be recommended to join the Warrior Den, and if I joined the Warrior Den,”

“I could break through to a Dark Realm expert within ten years.”

Charlie smiled faintly: “That’s thirteen years.”

“Right!” Jackson nodded: “It will take thirteen years at the soonest.”

Charlie looked at him and said seriously, “As long as you work for me wholeheartedly,”

“Within one year, I will let you enter the First level of the Dark Realm!”

“One year?!” Jackson’s eyes widened and he exclaimed, “Mr. Wade, are you serious?”

Charlie asked him in return, “Do you think I need to lie to you?”

Jackson said with a terrified expression, “Sorry Mr. Wade, I am not doubting you

“I just can’t believe that I can break through to the Dark Realm in such a short time... ..”

Charlie looked at him, reached out his hand and pointed at Joseph, and said blandly,

“You are Joseph’s master, in private, he has to respect you and honor you,”

“But after you join my command, stay here and help me control this copper mine,”

“Joseph is your direct superior, listen to his command and report to him in everything, can you do that?”

Jackson said piously, “Mr. Wade, I will follow all your instructions!”

Charlie nodded and said to Joseph: "Joseph, Syria, and Cyprus are only two hundred kilometers away from the Mediterranean Sea,"

"So it's convenient to come from the base of the Cataclysmic Front,"

"So from now on you choose a small team from the Cataclysmic Front to be based here,"

"To make sure that everything is under control here, and contact you in time if there is any movement."

Charlie and Jackson only met for the first time, so, to him, Charlie can not be considered trustworthy.

Just through the selflessness of himself then to Joseph in past,

To presume that this person's nature will never be bad.

However, whether it can assume great use, but also to observe a period of time to know.

Therefore, it is certainly not possible for him to give all the affairs of this place to him alone.

For a person like Joseph who comes from a mercenary background,

This kind of relationship he can handle very well in itself.

In the military, there is always some role similar to the old squad leader,

When the new recruits, under him, taught and cared for, but as time goes by,

The old squad leader may still be the same old squad leader, but the new recruits of that year,

May have become a senior officer in the military, in private,

The old squad leader is the old squad leader is always worthy of respect,

But in public, subordinates are subordinates, and with other subordinates, there is no difference.

This situation is very common in the armies of all countries, and in the mercenaries as well.

So, Joseph said without thinking, "Don't worry, Mr. Wade, your subordinate will be safe and proper!"

After saying that, he remembered one thing and hurriedly asked Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, I have one thing I don’t understand, I don’t know if I can ask you to solve the problem?”

Charlie nodded: “Go ahead.”

Joseph said, “If you take all the Cavalry guards and dead soldiers here under your command,”

“How can I ensure the stable operation of this place while the Warriors Den will not find any clues?”

Charlie smiled and did not answer his question, but said aloud,

“It’s almost time, let’s go meet those Cavalry guards first,”

“When all their problems are solved, you will know the answer to this question!”

At this moment.

More than two hundred Cavalry guards wearing copper mine uniforms,

Have arrived at the copper mine’s staff auditorium one after another.

Chapter 5153

This staff auditorium, a building that had existed since the original purchase of the copper mine by the Warriors Den,

Was built in the 1980s and was mainly used for meetings,

Festivals and ceremonies for the employees of the copper mine.

After the Warriors Den took over, it allowed all the Cavalry guards to act as employees of the mine,

And most of the Cavalry guards' families to act as logistics, so the mine was superficially run quite well.

Even the occasional local government officials came to inspect the inspection but did not notice any abnormalities.

At this time, these Cavalry guards came to the staff auditorium,

Giving the impression that the copper mine is going to hold a mobilization meeting or summary meeting.

However, if you stand on the sidelines, you will soon find a problem, that is,

Among these uniformly dressed employees, there are more than 20 people holding a towel in their left hand.

And these people with towels have been vaguely excited in their hearts,

Because they feel that after tonight, each of them has the opportunity to go to the next level.

In addition to the vague throbbing excitement,

These people have also been keeping an eye on the others around them,

And are always ready to be asked for a towel.

However, what made them feel strange was that none of them came to ask about such an abrupt performance with a towel in hand.

Each person having a towel in hand, when seeing another person with no towel in hand,

There will be little eye contact with each other.

But for those who did not take the towel, it seems that they did not even look at their towels.

These people were a bit puzzled and did not understand why the others were so insightful,

All the way over, these people did not seem to be interested.

What they didn't know was that these people had actually been given orders to pretend,

To be oblivious to their strange behavior on the surface,

And later just wait for the envoy to drop his cup as a signal to deal with all these people around them, with towels in hand!

The Cavalry guards soon arrived.

After counting their respective men, the three banner chiefs made their respective reports to the chairman.

It was a pity that only the Cavalry Guards, who had made up their minds to break with the Warriors Den,

Knew that this chairman had become a puppet.

At this time, the chairman walked to the front of the stage and said in a loud voice,

“All Cavalry guards listen to the order to welcome the special envoy!”

Every Cavalry guard on the stage, at this time, shouted with emotion, “Greet the envoy!”

The men with towels in their hands were excited because they were thinking of the immediate success of their work.

The other Cavalry guards were excited because they wanted to be free,

From the control of the Warriors Den and realize the greatest dream of their ancestors.

Both sides had their own thoughts and were looking forward to the appearance of the envoy.

At this moment, Charlie, who was dressed in a black robe but did not use a hat to cover his face,

Stepped onto the stage under everyone’s gaze.

The puppet chairman respectfully took a few steps back, leaving the middle seat for Charlie.

Looking at the “special envoy” showing his true face for the first time,

No one felt anything unusual among the Cavalry guards who were divided into two camps on the stage.

After all, both sides have their own set of understanding of Charlie's behavior of revealing his true face.

Charlie was standing on the stage, looking down at the two hundred people below,

And said with a smile on his face: "Gentlemen, I believe that today is an extraordinary day for all of you,"

"A day to remember! It's also a day to build a successful career!"

The two parties on the stage, because they each have their own thoughts,

So when they heard these words, they were all more excited in their hearts.

Shane, who was holding the towel in his hand, and his colleagues who were holding the towel,

Each of them subconsciously held the towel in their hands tighter,

As if what they were holding was not a towel but a ticket to the next glory and fortune.

But they ignored the Cavalry guards around them who did not hold the towel,

Have begun to quietly gaze at them with the afterglow, ready to make a move on them.

Chapter 5154

Charlie on the stage smiled faintly and spoke:

“Today, I have good news to tell you all, Lord has prepared a new antidote for you,”

“This new antidote can make the severe poison in your body,”

“From seven days of attack time, extended to fifteen days,”

“I hope you can build a successful career for Lord in the future!”

After saying that, he waved his right hand and said in a loud voice,

“Come on, give medicine and wine!”

Hearing these words, Reverend, Jackson, and the sectarians immediately went forward and started to distribute antidotes for everyone,”

“While arranging for several senior members of the Cavalry to bring out the white wine,”

“And wine cups prepared in advance and pour a cup for each of them.

Among them, Shane was particularly attentive and handed the first cup of wine to Charlie's hand.

In his opinion, after today, he will become the commander of this place,

And leap to become the chief of Cavalry Guards,

So he will inevitably have to meet with the "special envoy" more often in the future,

So it is best to pay more compliments.

Charlie took the wine cup and said with deep meaning: "Do well, I'll see you!"

Shane was trembling with excitement and said respectfully,

"Don't worry, Lord Envoy! Your subordinates are ready to be loyal to you! I will not let you down!"

Charlie said with a smile as he held his glass of wine,

"No, not for me, but for the Lord!"

Shane nodded his head like garlic and hurriedly changed his mouth,

“You are right! This subordinate will do his duty for the great Lord!”

After saying that, Shane was afraid that the others would see the clues,

So he hurriedly said, “Lord Envoy, if you have no other orders, I will return to my team first.”

Charlie looked at the towel wrapped around his wrist,

Nodded slightly, and smiled blandly, “You go.”

After all the Cavalry guards had picked up their cups and the guards who had not taken the medicine had received the new antidote,

Charlie then spoke, “Gentlemen, by taking this antidote, the poison in your bodies will completely disappear,”

“And from now on, no one will be able to continue to control your lives by such underhanded means!”

A group of Cavalry guards who did not take the towel shouted loudly in excitement,

And then they swallowed the antidote they just got without hesitation.

A group of people, including Shane, ridiculed these fools in their hearts,

Especially Shane, who gloated in his heart and thought,

“What a bunch of fcuking idiots, you believe in such things?”

“How could Lord let you lose control? The envoy is just playing a trick on you!”

However, he suddenly thumped in his heart and said,

“The backbone of these fools has been aroused, and now the crowd is in an uproar,”

“I don’t know how the envoy will end it. In case this group of people really wants to defect from the organization,”

“We are 20 people, but also not their opponent ah”

“More do not know if the envoy Lord is saying the truth, can make them tie their hands?”

Just when he was tense and doubtful in his heart,

Those Cavalry guards around him, have felt the disappearance of the poison in their bodies, one ecstasy incomparable.

And Shane's men, who were holding the antidote, did not know whether they should take it or not.

At this time, we heard Charlie say aloud: "Gentlemen, I think what I am going to do tonight,"

"You already know in your hearts, I will not say more,"

"Today I drink this wine with you, vow to eradicate the Warriors Den, forever!"

The Cavalry guards shouted with excitement,

"Eradicate the root of the society and put an end to the trouble forever!"

When Shane heard this, his whole body trembled in fear, and he thought to himself,

"The envoy is too into the drama, he dares to say such treacherous words"

Unlike him and his men, at this time those Cavalry guards who had taken the antidote,

Their eyes were staring hotly at the wine cup in their hands, waiting for Charlie's final signal!

Just when Shane felt frightened by Charlie's "treason",

Charlie suddenly tilted his head and drank all the white wine in the cup,

Then slammed the cup to the ground and said loudly, "All the soldiers listen to the order!"

A group of Cavalry guards roared sternly, "The subordinates are here to act!"

Charlie smiled at the corners of his mouth, waved his hand, and said aloud,

"Do it!"

Chapter 5155

Hearing Charlie order to make a move, Shane was first stunned.

One of the thoughts in his mind was: "Do it? What kind of action?"

"The envoy is not asking us to kill more than 200 of them with 20 people, right?"

"This is clearly an impossible task!"

The other Cavalry guards who had towels in their hands like him were also confused,"

"Not knowing what exactly Charlie meant by doing something.

But at that moment, those Cavalry guards around him suddenly moved!

Leroy, who was the left banner commander, and another banner commander attacked Shane in an instant,

And before Shane had time to react, both his arms were grabbed by the two men in a deadly grip.

Before he had time to react, both of his arms were grabbed by the two of them.

He was shaken and asked, "What do you two want?"

"In front of the special envoy, do you still want to rebel?!"

Leroy said coldly, "Shane, do you really think that today is an auspicious day for you to soar to greatness?"

Shane was controlled by the two men and could not break free at all,

While those Cavalry guards who were following him,

And holding the towel in their left hands were all instantly subdued by the others around them one by one.

After all, the difference in numbers between the two sides was too great,

Shane and his men simply had no room to resist.

Seeing that his men were all wiped out in an instant,

Shane did not realize that it was the envoy who was in trouble,

He thought that the Cavalry guards thought that the poison in their bodies had been cured,

And under Leroy's leadership, they intended to mutiny directly.

So, he looked at Charlie with a face full of fear and said offhandedly,

"Lord Envoy, you quickly tell them the truth!"

"Quickly tell them that what they are taking is not the antidote at all!"

"They dare to betray the organization, sooner or later,"

"They will be cleaned up by the organization! You should tell them quickly!"

Charlie smiled faintly and said indifferently, "Shane, in fact, I am not a special envoy at all,"

"The medicine I gave you is the antidote that can completely remove the poison in your body,"

"And I originally intended to give all of you a chance to fight for freedom,"

"But unexpectedly, you chose to betray your ancestors, betray your companions!"

"Since this path was chosen by you, you have to bear the consequences yourself!"

When Shane heard Charlie's words, his whole body was struck by lightning,

And he subconsciously blurted out, "You are not Lord Special Envoy?"

"Then who the h3ll are you? Why impersonate Lord Special Envoy to come here?!"

Charlie looked at him, and then looked at the more than two hundred Cavalry guards below,

Smiled and said, "Let me introduce myself, my name is Charlie Wade, and from today onwards,"

"I will temporarily become the supreme commander here,"

"Together with all of you Cavalry guards who are unwilling to confront the Warriors Den,"

"And fight the Warriors Den to the end!"

A crowd of people on the stage was already excited,

And they all raised their arms together and shouted, "Fight to the end! Fight to the end!"

Charlie nodded, reached out his hand to signal everyone to be quiet for the moment,

Then raised his right hand and snapped his fingers.

At this time, Joseph led the seven Cavalry guards who had surrendered to Charlie in Norway and stepped up.

When the Cavalry guards on the stage saw these seven people, they couldn't help but let out a gasp!

They originally thought that the eight people who were sent on the mission,

The last time had all been killed, but unexpectedly, there were still seven people who survived.

So, suddenly meeting, they were naturally shocked to no additional.

Chapter 5156

Charlie pointed at the seven people and said aloud:

“These seven people, who were once your fellow soldiers,”

“Had decided to pledge their allegiance to me in Norway some time ago,”

“And now I am bringing them back so that they can return to the Cavalry Guard and go to fight alongside you!”

Those seven people were also excited at this time.

To be able to come back was something that was previously unthinkable.

What’s more, right now, Charlie already had complete control of the situation here.

Not only were they able to return, but they were even able to reunite with their loved ones here!

This was definitely the best outcome for them.

Charlie then said: “I announce that from today, all the Cavalry guards will be reorganized,”

“With Leroy Li as the commander of the Cavalry guards,”

“The right banner commander will remain unchanged, the left banner commander and the middle banner commander,”

“Leroy will nominate five people each, and then you will vote internally,”

“To choose the person with the highest number of votes from the five people to serve!”

“In addition, the Cavalry Guard from today, to set up a cabinet,”

“The maximum number of the cabinet is eleven people, in addition to the commander,”

“Left, center, and right banner chiefs, the other seven people,”

“By secret ballot elected by all members, in the future,”

“All internal affairs of the Cavalry Guard, in principle, by the cabinet to develop,”

“Can get at least six votes out of eleven people can be implemented within the Cavalry Guard!”

The crowd did not expect that Charlie would really let them form internal self-government,

Their hearts are naturally excited.

And Charlie pointed to Joseph, said indifferently:

“This is Joseph Wan, the master of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“In the future, he will be in charge of the affairs here on my behalf.”

“But don’t worry, as long as it doesn’t affect our cooperation and position,”

“Joseph will not abuse his veto power.”

The crowd naturally did not have any comments on this,

After all, they are now considered Charlie’s subordinates,

Military discipline in the military, military orders like a mountain,

Any affairs of subordinates, strictly speaking, require the approval of superiors,

Not to mention that Charlie has given them considerable autonomy,

Which has fully demonstrated respect for them.

Then, Charlie continued, "Right now, the first matter that needs to be decided internally"

"By you is about how these traitors should be handled."

Immediately, someone from the Cavalry guards below shouted, "Kill them, traitors!"

Immediately after that, someone else also immediately echoed, "Yes! Kill them!"

Soon, many more people shouted slogans in excitement, wanting to kill all these traitors.

But Charlie said very seriously: "It is not suitable to make a decision in the heat of the moment,"

"I give you three days to form a cabinet, and then give you three days to discuss the treatment of these people,"

"I hope you can calm down and discuss the punishment of these people."

"At that moment whatever decision you make, I will respect your opinions."

In Charlie's opinion, if the Cavalry guards were not stopped,

None of these twenty people would survive.

However, if he really let them kill all these twenty people,

He felt that it is somewhat overkill.

Therefore, it is better to let them calm down and then discuss this issue carefully,

When they will not interfere with their judgment,

If they finally decide to put all these people to death, then they also respect their opinions.

After hearing these words of Charlie, Leroy said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, don’t worry, your subordinate understands!”

The others also said in a loud voice, “Your subordinates understand!”

Charlie nodded slightly and said to Leroy,

“First, arrange for them to be escorted down under strict supervision,”

“And you take me down to the copper mine to meet the dead soldiers!”

Chapter 5157

The mining location of this copper mine was located underground at a depth of about five hundred meters or so.

Charlie let Leroy, as well as the people under his control,

Lead the crowd together and take the elevated cage to the dead man's quarters.

As they made their way down, Leroy introduced the specifics of this copper mine to Charlie.

After decades of continuous development, the interior of this copper mine had become extremely intricate and complex.

It consists of a total of three parts, the first was the normal mining part of the copper mine,

Including the tunnel and mining surface; the second, the part where the dead soldiers and their relatives lived;

And the third is the part where all the supplies and equipment were stored.

From the mouth of the shaft down to the very bottom,

In fact, just down to the working face of the copper mine.

After going down, it can be seen that this is a very standard medium-sized copper mine,

All the facilities and equipment are required for production, no abnormalities can be seen at all.

Led by Leroy, Charlie walked out of the cage, looked at the deep mine tunnel,

And curiously asked, "Where do the dead soldiers and their relatives usually live?"

Leroy hurriedly said, "Back to Mr. Wade, this plane at an altitude of minus five hundred meters,"

"Is all the working surface of the copper mine, the area where the dead men live,"

"You have to go in through a hidden dark tunnel in front and take another lift cage to go down another hundred meters."

Charlie nodded and asked him, "Why is no one working here now?"

Leroy answered: "Because today is the time to take the medicine,"

"So the dead soldiers have to be driven away early back to the living area of minus six hundred meters as ordered,"

"So that they can wait there for the antidote to be delivered and take the medicine together."

Saying that he added: "Under normal circumstances,"

"Only the dead soldiers working in the copper mine and the families of the dead soldiers,"

"Are qualified to come to this level as miners,"

"Others have been staying in that level below and only have the opportunity,"

"To come out when they are selected to go on a mission."

Charlie asked, "How do you usually manage these dead soldiers who act as miners?"

Leroy said: "There are a total of three teams of miners, each team about a hundred people,"

"Working in three shifts, the specific management method is the same as the United States prison management work,"

"With each shift up, there will be a special group of Cavalry guards responsible for this shift in advance of the count below,"

"And then personally bring them up to work, and the Cavalry guards above will also be on time to count the number of their own management shift,"

"To determine the number of shifts with the change of shift."

"After making sure that there is no difference between the number of people on duty and the shift change,"

"They will hand over with another team that comes to hand over the shift,"

"And after the number is verified correctly, send all the people of this shift back,"

"And count the number once more after reaching the layer below,"

"And after confirming that it is correct, the miners of this shift will go back to rest,"

"And the Cavalry guards who are responsible for supervising them will also go back to rest."

Charlie asked him, "Is there any extra pay for the dead soldiers who act as miners and their families?"

“No.” Leroy shook his head, “According to the organization’s requirements,”

“We will only select those dead soldiers and their families who are not strong enough to perform labor,”

“And will not give any additional compensation.”

Charlie nodded gently.

At this moment, Leroy had already led him and the others to a room that said power distribution room.

After entering the room, the first thing that jumped into the eyes was the well-organized circuit equipment,

But as Leroy operated a set of power distribution cabinets on the wall for a moment,

Immediately after that, the whole wall suddenly opened slowly inward.

Charlie was able to see from the side of the door frame, the door disguised as a wall,

The thickness of almost nearly one meter, and both sides are very thick steel plate reinforcement,

Not to mention martial arts experts, even for ordinary heavy firepower, it is impossible to blow this wall open.

Chapter 5158

Behind this wall, there is a large machine room,

Which is actually a heavy elevator equipment and operation room,

In the machine room below, is a large lift cage.

Leroy led the crowd up to the cage, using his iris to start the cage,

Then the cage will take the crowd, and continue to the depths of minus six hundred meters altitude drop.

In the process of the cage downward running, Leroy said to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, all the safety equipment here is one-way, just now the hidden door,”

“As well as this lift cage, only we can operate from the outside, in addition,”

“After the cage goes to the bottom, there is a door that opens from the outside,”

“Also only we can open from the outside. “

Charlie asked him: “This should be the only access to the outside world from the dead man’s quarters, right?”

“That’s right.” Leroy nodded and said: “the dead can only rely on a passage in and out,”

“But their premises and a large number of steel ventilation ducts,

But the thickest internal diameter of those ducts is only eleven centimeters,”

“People simply can not get out, so they also have no possibility of escape,”

“Even if they can open the door underneath, it is impossible to climb up this 100-meter-high shaft,”

“Even if they climb up, the cage is always tightly blocked at the mouth of the shaft,”

“They simply can not get out, so this place has been put into use for so many years,”

“There has not been a breakout situation.”

Saying that Leroy continued: “Of course, this has to do with the poison in their bodies,”

“Even if they go through a lot of trouble to escape from here,”

“Without the antidote, within a week is certain death.”

Charlie nodded, in his heart sighed a little more at the living environment of the dead soldiers.

In this underground six hundred meters, for years and months without seeing the sun,

This kind of living must be tormenting for them.

As May 47 said, many dead soldiers’ children were born here,

And from birth to the time he started working for the organization at the age of twenty,

He didn't even have the chance to see the sunlight during the twenty years in between.

Thinking about this, how to solve the life of these dead soldiers,

And the families of the dead soldiers in the future, it becomes a relatively tricky problem.

Charlie naturally did not want to continue to let them live in the six hundred meters deep underground,

But this copper mine in the eyes of the outside world is the size of a few hundred people,

So if he gets these people to the ground, the buildings on the ground can not carry so many people at all.

At this point, the cage has come all the way to the very bottom.

After walking out of the cage, there is a transition area of about 40 square meters,

The so-called transition area, the back end connected to the cage,

The front end is connected to the last gate where the dead men are kept.

Leroy took out a key from his pocket, inserted the key into the lock hole,

And then went through the pupil comparison,

And then heard a click from the gate, followed by a slow opening outward.

And the moment this iron door opened, Charlie was a little disoriented by the sight in front of him.

What appeared in front of him was an underground square of at least tens of thousands of square meters,

The height of the square was at least fifteen meters, every ten meters or so,

There was thick weight-bearing pillar support,

And the lights on the top, the whole square illuminated like daylight!

The passage in front of Charlie was not at the bottom of the square,

But in the middle of the vertical side of the square.

When he stepped out, in front of him was a round and outward poking platform,

Which was seven or eight meters from the ground, and seven or eight meters from the top.

When he stepped on the platform, seven or eight meters from his feet on the ground of the square,

There were thousands of people standing neatly and uniformly.

At this time, thousands of people suddenly all knelt down on one knee

And shouted respectfully under their breath, "Welcome Lord Special Envoy!"

Chapter 5159

At this moment, the dead soldiers who knelt down to greet the envoy,

As well as their families did not know that the man in black robes in front of them was not the envoy they thought he was.

According to the rules, on the day of the antidote distribution,

All the dead soldiers and their relatives have to line up in advance,

In this tens of thousands of square meters hall and kneel down to greet the envoy the moment they see him.

When Charlie saw so many people kneeling down,

He was shocked by the sight in front of him for a while.

This area of tens of thousands of square meters, more than ten meters high underground world,

With those huge support pillars, has been the top of the bright as daylighting,

Making this space a magnificent ancient palace sense of sight,

Plus thousands of people kneeling in unison, the same mouth to say the same sentence,

The echo makes the entire underground space tremble.

Charlie looked at these people, and could not help but frown,

Asked in a loud voice: "Did they force you to kneel,"

"Or did you take the initiative to kneel?"

With one sentence, all the dead soldiers were asked with horrified faces.

This was the first time they had heard the envoy say something other than the established lines.

The so-called established lines were just to thank the lord for giving the antidote,

And everyone should do their best to serve him, and so on and so forth.

Therefore, in their impression, the envoy was more like a human repeater,

Who only had two things to do every time he came over,

One was to supervise the cavalry guards to give medicine to the dead soldiers,

And the other thing was to repeat the nonsense,

That the dead soldiers would not believe or care about at all.

And Charlie suddenly and coldly said such a sentence, really let their hearts feel shocked,

They can not understand this envoy in the end, how dare to speak so, and even came to a “they”.

Who are they? Are they not the Warriors Den?

But isn't the envoy himself also a member of the Warriors Den?

Then he should have said “we”, not “they”!

Just when everyone was confused, Charlie asked again,

“Who is the commander among you? Stand up and speak!”

A middle-aged man in the center of the first row slowly stood up and said in a loud voice:

“I am thirty-nine zero, the person in charge here.”

Charlie grunted and asked him, "Answer the question I asked just now,"

"Did they force you to kneel here to greet the envoy,"

"Or did you take the initiative to kneel?"

Thirty-Nine Zero looked around and said with a somewhat apprehensive expression,

"Lord Envoy, it has always been a tradition for us to kneel here to greet you,"

"And the antidote is given by the lord, so why are you suddenly asking such a question?"

Charlie laughed and said, "Kicking the can down the road, right?"

Thirty-Nine Zero hurriedly bowed and said, "This subordinate does not dare!"

"Your subordinate is not representing myself, but these three to four thousand men,"

"Women and children behind me, so naturally I don't dare to speak nonsense."

Charlie nodded approvingly, thirty-nine zero seems to be somewhat clever,

In the uncertainty of their own origin, not to speak too slowly,

And not to show too heartfelt to the Warriors Den,

But instead of Charlie's problem, to the definition of "tradition",

So that can be considered into the attack, and retreat can be defended.

Charlie also did not make it too difficult for him,

But slowly took off his black robe, to show his true face to the crowd.

This action made all the dead soldiers and their families dumbfounded.

They had never seen the true face of any of the envoys before,

Because according to the rules of the Warriors Den, the dead soldiers could only meet with specific cavalry guards,

And other than that, they were not allowed to meet face-to-face with anyone else in this organization.

Chapter 5160

The reason for this is also mainly because of the special status of the dead soldiers,

Once they go out, they are all going on important missions,

And it is necessary to stop them from recognizing any of the members of the Warriors Den while they are on their missions.

Therefore, every envoy came here with a black robe and covered his face with a black cap.

But this time, Charlie suddenly broke this long-standing rule,

Which made all the dead soldiers involuntarily tense up.

Charlie saw the people's horrified expressions and panic, so he lightly spoke:

“To tell you the truth, I am not a special envoy of the Warriors Den,”

“The real special envoy has been controlled by me, now,”

“All the cavalry guards have sworn allegiance to me, and I fight together against the entire Warriors Den with them,”

“So I came here to ask you, are you willing to be like them,”

“To fight together with me? Fight side by side with me?”

When Charlie said this, the whole hall was in an uproar!

No one expected that things would be this much unexpected!

At this moment thirty-nine zero said: “Even if they get the antidote from the real envoy,”

“It will only allow them to live for one more week,”

“So even if they want to fight alongside him, they are afraid they won’t be able to survive.”

Thirty-Nine Zero’s words caused all the dead soldiers who were in shock to be dismayed for a moment.

Everyone knew that Thirty-Nine Zero was right.

Once they didn’t have the antidote, they would soon die of poison,

And even if they wanted to fight the Warriors Den to the death,

They wouldn't be able to wait until the day they killed the enemy in front of the battle.

At this moment, Charlie looked at thirty-nine zero and a group of dead soldiers and asked curiously,

“Are you willing to be controlled by the Warriors Den for life and all eternity,”

“Or are you willing to fight with them to the death?”

Thirty-nine Zero blurted out, “We are naturally willing to fight to the death,”

“But how can we have such an opportunity? For hundreds of years,”

“The dead are firmly controlled by the organization,”

“Not to mention hundreds of years of living places are comparable to a heavenly prison,”

“The poison in the body alone, it is destined that we simply can not resist,”

“Not to mention resist the Warriors Den,”

“We do not even have the ability to resist the cavalry Guard and escape from here

Charlie smiled and asked aloud, "If I can completely cure the poison in your bodies,"

"Are you willing to fight them to the death?"

Thirty-nine zero said without thinking, "If the master can really solve the poison in our body,"

"Thirty-nine zero is willing to follow master for the rest of this life and serve his progeny in life and his ancestors after death!"

Charlie nodded slightly, looked around for a while, and asked,

"What about the others? Are you willing?"

The crowd of people looked at each other for a while.

If what Charlie said was true, they would naturally be willing to do so.

However, at this time, they could not believe the "if" Charlie said.

Because, so many years, so many people, have been trying to fight,

The poison in their bodies, but no one has ever succeeded.

In the minds of the dead, the poison, like a lifetime can not break free of the invisible shackles,

It is like gravity on its own, there is no ability to fight it,

And they can not hope that it can completely disappear.

Therefore, everyone faced with Charlie's bold words at this time, for a time did not know how to answer.

At this time, someone whispered below,

“Could this be a ploy used by the organization to test our hearts?”

As soon as these words came out, everyone else echoed them and began to whisper below.

Even thirty-nine-zero heard this, his expression could not help but exude awe.

He was also somewhat unable to distinguish whether Charlie was an enemy or a friend.

At this time, Charlie took out an antidote, looked at Thirty-Nine Zero,

And said indifferently, "Since you were the first to take a stand, let's have you set an example for them."

After saying that, he threw the antidote at Thirty-Nine Zero and said in a loud voice:

"Take this antidote and it will completely remove the poison in your body,"

"Whether you have enough guts to try it or not, you decide for yourself!"

Thirty-Nine Zero reached out and grabbed the antidote thrown at him,"

"And after just a glance, he said without thinking,

"Master you should be the first outsider to find this place in hundreds of years,"

"Based on this alone, I, Thirty Nine Zero, believe in you!"

After saying that, without hesitation, he immediately put the antidote into his mouth!

Chapter 5161

From the time he could remember, his father made him understand through practical action,

That the fate of the dead men was so difficult, but each generation was still living strong and reproducing offspring,

With the sole purpose of hoping that his own bloodline would finally be able to break,

The shackles of the Warriors Den one day in the future and truly win freedom.

And there are several mountains in front of this goal,

And the first mountain that needs to be crossed is the poison that comes on regularly in the body.

For this kind of poison, there is really no reason to speak.

No matter how hard so many dead soldiers and so many generations have tried,

They have no way to dissolve this bizarre poison.

Although Thirty-Nine Zero had never forgotten his father's sage advice,

He knew very well in his heart that this was simply beyond his ability to accomplish.

He had even placed his hopes, on his own son, or even his future son's son.

Just like the psychology of generations of dead soldiers:

Although he could not break the shackles, but his son,

His future son must have a chance, as long as they can achieve this wish in the future,

Then he will be able to smile at the nine springs.

He never thought that when he swallowed the antidote given by Charlie,

He could feel a special power spreading rapidly toward his body,

And then it fused with the poison in his body.

Immediately after, the antidote and the poison seemed to have some kind of chemical reaction,

And both disappeared without a trace.

If the poison was originally a flesh and blood body can not resist the iron rope,

Then the antidote, like a strong acid that specializes in dissolving the iron rope,

But has no effect on the flesh and blood body, directly melting the lock to nothing!

At this time, all the dead soldiers and their relatives, eyes are staring at thirty-nine zero.

The large scene was almost silent, everyone was holding their breath,

Anxiously waiting for the feedback from thirty-nine zero.

After ten seconds, thirty-nine zero, who had been like casting a fixation,

Suddenly had two lines of hot tears gushing from the corners of his closed eyes.

In this wide and long hall, you can even hear the sound of his tears dropping to the ground one by one.

Chapter 5162

At this time, Thirty-Nine Zero suddenly opened his eyes,

Looked at Charlie with tears in his eyes, and did not say a word,

But respectfully bowed deeply to him, and he bowed long.

In this instant, all the dead soldiers and their relatives understood.

Charlie's antidote must have solved the poison in his body,

Otherwise, he would never have suddenly given such a big salute of worship.

And at this time, thirty-nine zero worship on the ground,

The body has been unable to control the violent trembling.

Charlie looked at him and asked aloud, "Thirty-nine zero, how do you feel?"

Thirty-nine zero slowly raised his head, fully excited but more grateful.

At this time he respectfully said: "Back to the sir under"

“Under the skin of this body..... there is no trace of the poison

Once these words came out, thousands of people around fell in shock,

The color of excitement on everyone’s face is already overflowing.

Thirty-nine-zero looked back at the dead soldiers,

And families on both sides and the people behind them,

Turned back to Charlie, hands clasped fists raised above his head, shouted:

“Sir! You are the one who has the great power!”

“We dead soldiers have been enslaved by the Warriors Den for hundreds of years,”

“For hundreds of years without seeing the light of day,”

“Our life is worse than death, please help us out of the sea of suffering,”

“We are willing to follow you for the rest of our lives!”

After saying this, he bowed down again!

The crowd immediately followed suit, shouting:

“We will serve you for the rest of our lives and follow your lead!”

The chanting of thousands of people made the whole underground facility feel a little trembling.

Charlie could hear that their voices were filled with extreme urgency and desire.

Getting rid of the shackles of the Warriors Den was, for each of them,

The greatest wish of their lives,

As well as the generations of ancestors over the centuries.

Now, this wish of more than a dozen generations finally had the chance to come true.

Charlie looked at the crowd’s determined and exuberant appearance,

He couldn’t help but splash a pot of cold water and said,

“If you serve me, you will necessarily have to be enemies with the Warriors Den,”

“Although you are now controlled by the Warriors Den,”

“At least you can still survive here if you are enemies with the Warriors Den,”

“Maybe you will all face danger to your lives, so have you thought it over?”

Chapter 5163

All in unison replied: "We are ready!"

After all, the dead soldiers were successfully detoxified and gradually calmed down,

Charlie walked down the stone steps and came to the square.

Thousands of people looked at him, thankful and formerly kowtowed on their knees.

The leader, Thirty-nine, choked up and said, "On behalf of all the dead soldiers and their relatives,"

"I thank you Master for your great kindness!"

Others also like him, kneeling on the ground, respectfully shouted,

"Thankful for the great benevolence of you sir!"

Charlie looked at the thousands of people kneeling on the ground and said indifferently,

“Get up, from now on, you are no longer slaves, there is no need to perform kneeling.”

After saying that, without waiting for the others to respond,

He said to thirty-nine zero who was kneeling respectfully at the front,

“Show me the place where you live.”

Thirty-nine zero said respectfully, “This subordinate obeys!”

After saying that, he stood up and pointed to the back of the square and said,

“Sir, the area where the dead soldiers live is at the back of the square, please follow me!”

Charlie nodded and followed him, crossing the large square.

As he walked, Thirty Nine Zero introduced to him that the square was basically where,

The dead soldiers trained except for when the antidote was given out,

Whether it was close combat or a firearms shooting, it was all done in this square.

After crossing the square, there is a corridor nearly five meters wide and thirty meters long,

Through the corridor, it is the living area of the dead soldiers.

The living area is more like an underground town,

Where the streets are planned horizontally and vertically,

Like cutting tofu, and are precisely divided into several square areas.

In each square area, there are eight rooms of more than ten square meters,

As well as a common kitchen, and common bathroom.

The domestic water for the entire living area is taken from the groundwater in the copper mine,

Which is then filtered and purified by the purification equipment and transported here.

The domestic wastewater is directly treated together with the production sewage of the copper mine,

And is often secretly discharged to the sea at night,

So it has not been detected by the outside world as any abnormality.

The air in the entire underground space relies on the air exchange equipment in the copper mine,

This ensures that the air indicators are still up to standard in this several hundred meters deep underground.

Here, there is one and only one energy source, that is, electricity,

Including the daily life of the dead soldiers using electricity.

The ceilings of the public areas are all covered with full-spectrum lights,

Illuminating all the public areas as bright as daylight.

Thirty-nine zero introduced to Charlie: "Here we can not see the sun, moon, and stars,"

"We all rely on lights to simulate, as long as the wake-up bell rings,"

"All lights will also be lit at the same time, for us, this starts the daytime,"

"The night curfew time lights out bell rings, all the lights outside are turned off, for us, it enters the night time. "

Saying that he sighed and added: "Like me, who went out on a mission,"

"At least know what the sun, moon, and stars are like,"

"But my wife, as well as other women, and those children who did not have the opportunity to go out on a mission,"

"So far have not even really seen the sun and moon."

Hearing this, Charlie also could not help but feel sympathy and regret the fate of these dead soldiers.

A person, from birth to death, could possibly have never seen the sun,

If this was said out loud, I'm afraid no one would believe it.

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help but say to Thirty-Nine Zero,

"My plan is to take down the dead soldiers' quarters quietly,"

"And let everyone change their banners quietly so that the Warriors Den won't notice anything unusual in a short time,"

"But this also means that the entire quarters will remain largely unchanged."

Thirty-nine zero heard the meaning of Charlie's words and quickly said,

"Sir, don't worry, we have persevered through so many generations, we can naturally continue to persevere now!"

Charlie nodded and said seriously, "After all, this is the scale of several thousand people,"

"On the ground, there are only a few hundred people,"

"It is unlikely to transfer everyone to live on the ground,"

"And if the number of people surges too much at once,"

"It will also trigger suspicion and speculation from the outside world."

Chapter 5164

Speaking of this, Charlie turned his words and continued,

“However, from today, the channel between the dead and the ground will remain unobstructed,”

“You do a good job of internal coordination, every day in multiple periods,”

“You can let some people go to the ground, to feel the real day and night, to feel the real sun, moon, and stars.”

Hearing this, Thirty-Nine Zero was thrilled beyond words and said gratefully,

“Thank you, sir! Thank you, sir!”

“I’m satisfied to let the children go out to see the real world and breathe fresh air!”

Charlie laughed: “All of you can go out, just for the time being,”

“You still have to lie down, so the overall people still have to continue to endure and aggravate for a period of time,”

“But don’t worry, in terms of daily food, clothing, housing, and transportation,”

“I will have people upgrade the treatment of the dead men as much as possible,”

“The children if they need to receive a normal education,”

“I can also have people to coordinate for you to fit the education of children of all ages.”

“If you have any needs, you can also mention them to me, and I will try to solve them if I can.”

“The children’s education is basically limited to literacy and the sporadic basic knowledge we have,”

“But we, even if we have the opportunity to go out, we all go on missions,”

“And time is short, and someone is always secretly watching,”

“So we don’t have the opportunity to contact with any systematic knowledge,”

“Even want to get a map of the world to show the children we are not able to achieve

Charlie nodded and said with understanding, “These problems,”

“I will have people solve all of them in the shortest possible time.”

After saying that, Charlie asked thirty-nine zero:

“By the way, how do you usually solve medical problems?”

Thirty-nine zero explained: “We have a medical team of ten people,”

“The members of this medical team, are selected from the young girls to be trained by the Warriors Den,”

“But they mainly learn about maternity, to ensure that the entire resident pregnant women’s birth and infant care.”

Charlie couldn’t help but ask: “If someone has a major illness, how will it generally be handled?”

Thirty-nine Zero thought about it and spoke, “We don’t seem to have encountered any major illnesses,”

“Because our bodies will always be in a relatively healthy state because of the antidote we take every week,”

“And this antidote will improve our physical quality, allowing us to grow stronger.”

So it suddenly dawned on Charlie.

In the beginning, those dead soldiers of May Four Seven, although they were not real martial artists,

But their physical quality was no less than martial artists,

Coupled with modern weapons, and well-thought-out tactics,

Making their real level of actual combat very high,

Even eight-star martial artists were not their opponents.

It is thought that the reason for their strong physical quality is because of the regular use of this antidote.

Thirty-nine zero then said: "Although the antidote can make our physical quality greatly improved,"

"But it seems to have a very significant impact on our per capita life expectancy,"

"Long-term use of the antidote, resulting in our average life expectancy, will not exceed sixty years,"

"There are records, the oldest one dead soldiers, lived to fifty-eight years old,"

"Most in the upper and lower fifties basically died without illness."

Charlie nodded: "That kind of medicine is not relying on the power of the medicine to improve your physical quality,"

"It only accelerates the burning of your own vital energy, so that you can explode greater potential,"

"From a sense of a short time, the strength is indeed a great improvement,"

"But in reality, it is overdrawn subsequent life."

Saying that, Charlie asked him, "How old are you this year?"

Thirty-nine zero respectfully said,

"I am forty-five years old."

Saying that he couldn't help but let out a light sigh and said self-deprecatingly,

"I guess I only have ten years to live,"

"I hope that within these ten years, I can follow you to eradicate the Warriors Den!"

Charlie looked at him and said seriously, "Don't worry, it won't take that long to eradicate the Warriors Den,"

“And you won’t live to be only 50 or 60 years old,”

“Now that the poison in your body has been solved,”

“I will make your per capita life expectancy on par with normal people.”

Knowing that Charlie was by no means a liar,

Thirty-Nine Zero said with immense gratitude, “Thank you, sir, for your rejuvenating grace!”

After saying that, he knelt down on one knee to show his devotion.

Charlie saw him kneel on one knee and laughed helplessly.

He had just said that he was not allowed to kneel down and salute,

So he changed from kneeling on both knees to kneeling on one knee.

Charlie shook his head, one hand to help him up, looked at the time, and said:

“I think it’s almost dawn, you go and let all the underage children get ready, they can witness the first sunrise in their lives!

Chapter 5165

“Enjoying the sunrise?!”

Thirty-nine zero stunned, and at the same time full of excitement asked:

“Sir is this really happening?!”

Charlie nodded: “I just said, in the future, I will make sure that the dead soldiers,”

“Can take turns to go to the ground at any time of the day,”

“Right now this first time, prioritize those children who have never seen the sun, moon, and stars.”

Thirty-nine zero was excited, but suddenly remembered something and asked Charlie:

“Sir, at this time it is still dark outside?”

“Yes.” Charlie said, “In another half hour, it will be light.”

Thirty-nine Zero looked at the dense lights on the ceiling and sighed,

“It seems that our day and night inside are diametrically opposed to the outside.”

Charlie smiled faintly: "They don't want you to calculate the dates in real life,"

"So naturally they will invert and distort the time in here with reality."

After saying that, Charlie added: "But you don't have to worry,"

"From today onwards, the day and night here will be the same as outside,"

"I will have someone prepare clocks for you,"

"And from now on your dates and times will be completely synchronized with real life."

Thirty-nine zero gratefully and respectfully said, "Thank you, sir!"

Charlie said, "By the way, there is another task for you."

Thirty-nine Zero said, "Sir, please give the orders!"

Charlie seriously said, "Starting tomorrow, you have to divide your people, into three groups,"

"The number of people in each group will be about a thousand,"

“And then from each group, select one hundred and thirty laborers to continue,”

“To participate in the daily production mining of copper mines.”

Saying that Charlie turned around and said to Leroy,

The Cavalry guard who was following behind him,

“For the sake of fairness, for the Cavalry guard, it is also the same,”

“Let the three banners within the left center and right select about twenty laborers each,”

“And participate in the work together with the laborers selected by the dead soldiers.”

Leroy said without thinking, “Sir, don’t worry, I will do it later!”

Charlie instructed again, “The work adopts an eight-hour time period,”

“Three-shift work system with one-off, so this requires that when the internal people are selected,”

“At least one more shift has to be selected so that the shifts within each group are rotated,”

“To ensure that everyone gets a good rest.”

“No problem!” Leroy said, “The production scale of this copper mine is not that big,”

“There are only a hundred people who started working at the same time,”

“The dead soldiers and Cavalry guards combined are almost four thousand people,”

“It’s still easy to deal with this amount of work.”

Chapter 5166

Charlie nodded and said, "We let them participate in the work, not to exploit their labor,"

"But to maintain the normal operation of this copper mine,"

"Not to let the Warriors Den notice any abnormalities,"

"So you two tell all the laborers involved in the work,"

"As long as they participate in the labor, I will settle their salaries,"

"According to double the normal treatment of mine workers in Cyprus,"

"When the time comes to use the dollar settlement."

Leroy and Thirty-Nine Zero looked at each other, and Leroy said,

"Sir, money is not necessary you have helped us so much,"

"You are our great benefactor, how can we take your money again,"

"And the ore produced by this copper mine is given to the Warriors Den,"

“The settlement money also can not enter your pocket,”

“It is not the same as you purely throw money?”

“Yes” thirty-nine zero also hurriedly echoed:

“Sir, we can not let you throw money, secondly,”

“The money for us is of no use at all,”

“If you give us that money it is like a pile of waste paper,”

“It is better for you to keep this money,”

“And also for the future eradication of the Warriors Den.....”

Charlie waved his hand and said very firmly:

“Labor must be paid, this is the development of mankind to date,”

“One of the several unchanging truths, this money you can save,”

“Can also use it to buy some of your favorite things,”

“But as thirty-nine zero just said, for security reasons,”

“Certainly not let everyone take the money to go out and spend freely,”

“But I will let people give a list of commonly used goods,”

“Then send the list to everyone, if you need,”

“Let the Cataclysmic Front be responsible for purchasing,”

“And then use hidden means to transport it here, and hand it to everyone,”

“What I can promise is that the Cataclysmic Front will never earn any difference in price.”

Leroy and Thirty-Nine Zero were both a bit stunned.

They didn’t expect that Charlie would intend to use the Cataclysmic Front,”

“To help them with their simple shopping problems, which obviously sounded a bit too much.”

However, when they thought that they would really be able to purchase various things,”

“From the outside world for themselves and their families with the money,”

“By earning from the daily work, they could not help but look forward to it.

Especially thirty-nine zero, he does not have as much freedom as Leroy,”

“After all, Leroy was already the flag commander of the Cavalry Guards,”

“Although the flag commander is also not paid,”

“But at least they live above ground, the knowledge of the world is much better.

Thirty-nine zero had to let his son understand that the earth is a sphere,

And continued to explain to him for several years of time.

However, his son had not yet gone out on a mission,

And had never seen the outside world, and Thirty-Nine Zero himself could not even get a globe,

So there were no reasonable ways to make his son understand this simplest of truths.

Once the kind of model Charlie said was implemented,

He earned money, even only a few dollars,

He can buy a globe to explain to his son what the world really looks like.

Chapter 5167

All the children's eyes, at this time, were attracted by that soaring golden thing!

As the arc of the rising sun became larger and larger,

Ten thousand feet of golden light dyed the entire sky, along with the entire sea, getting golden.

The sky is full of haze, and the sea is sparkling!

With this rising sun, the skyline light is slightly distorted,

It looks, like more than a few dreamy feelings.

Children, as well as those parents who take care of young children, are looking frozen.

Even if the light has become more and more blinding,

But no one wants to blink their eyelids.

Those mothers of young children, and those who are still in adolescence,

Subconsciously with their best buddies held tightly together,

They alone or in groups of three or five have been unable to control the tears.

Now the scene in front of them is the first time they have been living underground,

And they are racking their brains to think about the past years,

But also simply can not think of a reason to explain this feeling.

Soon, the round golden sun has completely broken out of the sea level,

Looking at the world, bathed in the first sunlight.

For the hundreds of millions of ordinary people living in this time zone,

This is just a normal and ordinary day.

But for these seven hundred children, this moment is the brand new beginning of their lives!

Charlie looked at the hundreds of young faces illuminated by the sunlight in front of him,

And said to Leroy, Thirty Nine Zero, and Joseph beside him,

“Before today, their lives were a long eternal night;”

“After today, they have a real light!”

After saying that, he suddenly made a decision and said in a stern voice,

“From today on, don’t let these children practice martial arts anymore!”

“If anyone really wants to learn,”

“It’s not too late to learn after they reach the age of eighteen!”

Thirty-nine zero subconsciously said, “Sir,”

“If they wait until they are eighteen before they start learning martial arts,”

“I think it will be too late

“Late?” Charlie coldly snorted: “If you really want to learn, any day is not late!”

“If you do not let them practice martial arts it is to make their childhood what it really should be like,”

“This was something designed for them by Warriors Den based on their own interests.”

“Besides, if our generation can eradicate the Warriors Den,”

“What need is there for these children to learn martial arts?”

“Instead of practicing martial arts, they should get out of here,”

“Settle down with their parents in a peaceful and stable country,”

“Study hard, get into a good university, study a profession they are interested in,”

“And then find a job that will allow them to start a family and create their own value in society!”

“This, for them, is the best choice!”

Chapter 5168

Thirty-nine Zero then realized that his thinking was still stuck in the previous mode.

Before Charlie appeared, the only thing the dead soldiers could do,

Was to improve their abilities as much as possible,

To become Cavalry guards as much as possible,

And after becoming Cavalry guards, to have more children to ensure that their offspring had a “scholar”,

So as to get away from the life of fighting and killing.

However, the situation has changed.

These children, do not need to work hard to become a “scholar”.

As long as they can go with Charlie, will completely eradicate the Warriors Den,

Their children, all can become real scholar!

Thinking of this, thirty-nine said with more than tears,

“Thank you, sir, for your great kindness, your generosity is immense,”

“The dead soldiers will never forget it!”

Charlie patted his shoulder, turned to Joseph, and said,

“Joseph, from the Cataclysmic Front, find a few female warriors with higher education,”

“Let them come here regularly to teach the children,”

“They will use regular teaching materials, in addition to preparing a set of projection equipment down there,”

“Every day to show the children some films that can let them quickly understand the world, understand the history and the present.”

Saying that he continued: “Right, there is the Internet, move a network cable in,”

“Prepare some computers, so that the children know what is the Internet,”

“But the Internet for the time being can not let the children themselves on the hands,”

“After all, we must be careful not to accidentally leak information, or else the Warriors Den will find.”

Joseph said without thinking,

“Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will arrange all of them properly!”

Charlie nodded gently and said to Thirty-Nine Zero,

“In another twenty minutes, take the children down first,”

“Then come to the meeting room, we will have a meeting together.”

Thirty-nine Zero immediately said respectfully, “Yes sir!”

Charlie didn’t talk anymore, but took Joseph and the others and came to the conference room first.

Right now, the sky is already blue, and the supplies that the ship had delivered to the copper mine last night had been quietly transported long before dawn,

And now the loading of copper ore was being carried out at the pier,

And once the loading was finished,

It was time for Reverend, as the special envoy, to return to the ship.

Charlie needs to smooth out all the links and solve all the hidden problems before this,

Only in this way can he ensure that after Reverend leaves, he will not reveal anything in Turkey.

As for how to make Reverend not reveal the clues, Charlie also has a new idea of his own.

In the past, the reason he did not use psychological suggestions too often,

This is because it has a very serious drawback, once the target person is in a controlled state,

His behavior, and reaction will seem a little slow,

And a discerning eye can see at a glance that something is wrong.

Chapter 5170

Charlie changed the subject, and said again: "However, once you get on the boat,"

"You will temporarily forget me as a person, and that I am your only master,"

"And forget that I just gave you a psychological suggestion,"

"And in your subconscious mind, you only need to firmly believe in one thing, that is:"

"You have completed all the work in the copper mine,"

"And firmly believe that everything inside the copper mine is going well without any abnormalities!"

"Except for this point Other than that, you follow your true nature in everything,"

"Be the special envoy when you should be the special envoy,"

"Practice your martial arts when you should practice your martial arts,"

"Play with your male favorite when you should play, you act as the original, and it is what it is! Can you understand me?"

Charlie's words made Reverend feel a little short-circuited.

However, after a few seconds, he figured out the content of Charlie's hint.

In fact, Charlie just wanted to give him a hint, a trigger condition.

When Reverend was not here, Charlie didn't need him to be used by him,

Nor did he need him to keep thinking that he was his master.

What Charlie needs is that when Reverend is not here, he is still himself.

He doesn't remember that he has any master, nor does he remember that he was given psychological hints,

So as to ensure that he has no influence in front of other people.

And once he got off the boat and in the copper mines, the real strong cues kicked in.

In this way, it can be ensured that Reverend will become a tool man as soon as he arrives here,

And when he leaves this place, he can return to normal and be himself.

The only difference is that in the deepest part of his subconscious,

Charlie gave him a hidden hint, firmly believing that there is nothing abnormal here.

This order is extremely simple, and it doesn't require Reverend to think about it,

Nor does he need to deal with any other variables for it.

Therefore, the impact of this deep psychological suggestion on Reverend will also be reduced to a limit.

What's more, Charlie also specifically hinted that he should follow his true colors,

So that it would be more difficult for others to see the clues.

However, apart from Reverend, Charlie also controlled his favorite on the boat last night.

Right now, the same psychological hint needs to be given to that man as well.

So, he said to Reverend, "Go to the boat and bring your male pet over. I have something to tell him."

“Okay.” Reverend nodded without thinking, and then immediately opened the door and went out.

Just after Reverend left, Charlie called Joseph, Leroy, 390, 547, and Joseph’s master Jackson to the office.

After everyone came in, Charlie said: “Everyone, I have already solved Reverend’s problem.”

“In the future, as long as he is still a special envoy, he can temporarily avoid the monitoring of the Warriors Den.”

“However, once this matter changes, I am afraid that this base will be in danger,”

“And everyone will have to evacuate from Cyprus immediately before the Warriors Den has mobilized enough troops to attack.”

Leroy asked respectfully: “Sir, all of us add up to more than four thousand,”

“If we really need to evacuate, where can we evacuate to?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said with relief: “Don’t worry about this,”

“The Cataclysmic Front is on the other side of this coast in Syria and is building a base that can accommodate 100,000 people.”

“If necessary, I will ask him to transfer everyone to Syria.”

Joseph said at this time: “Don’t worry, everyone, Cataclysmic Front maneuvers from Syria,”

“And the response speed is much faster than Warriors Den maneuvers from other places.”

“Moreover, judging from the current global mobility of the Warriors Den,”

“The number of dead soldiers they can mobilize around the world in a single day cannot exceed 2,000.”

Joseph said this with confidence.

The strength of the Warriors Den is indeed very strong, and its influence spreads all over the world.

However, if they really want to concentrate their efforts on doing big things,

They are definitely not as good as Cataclysmic Front in this regard.

Even if it is a country whose military strength ranks above the middle in the world,

It is impossible to deploy tens of thousands of people around the world in a short period of time,

And there are tens of thousands of soldiers under the command of Cataclysmic Front,

And most of them are concentrated around Syria.

Therefore, in the Middle East, the Cataclysmic Front really doesn't have to be afraid of breaking the Warriors Den.

Joseph's words made Leroy, 390 and others breathe a sigh of relief.

After all, they all have families and have just seen the dawn of changing their destiny.

Under such circumstances, they naturally want to see More hope, see a greater success rate.

If there is Cataclysmic Front behind it as support, then everyone can completely rest assured and stick to it here.

Charlie said at this time: "Everyone must be clear about one thing."

"No matter how well we can hide it now, this base will be exposed sooner or later,"

“But the exposure is not terrible. As long as we are fully prepared,”

“We can definitely avoid unnecessary casualties.”

Then, Charlie said again: “Listen well, once something happens to Reverend,”

“We will immediately evacuate everyone, but before evacuating,”

“You must completely destroy this base for me. I want Warriors Den to watch their hard work go to waste!”

The value of this copper mine is not high, but the value of the underground project under the copper mine,

Which is specially designed for dead soldiers, is immeasurable.

The construction cost of the entire underground project alone is estimated to start at one billion US dollars,

And when various hardware equipment is included, the cost is even more astronomical.

The most important thing is that it takes a lot of time to quietly build such an underground project,

And it may not be completed in eight or ten years.

This is the most distressing thing for the Warriors Den.

Leroy said: "Sir, with your permission, we can lay a blasting point underground in advance."

"Once needed, we only need to fill the blasting point with high explosives to blow up the entire underground fortification."

"Once the underground is destroyed, there will be a huge subsidence area on the ground, and the entire copper mine will have almost no rescue value."

Chapter 5171

390 immediately agreed and said: "Yes, sir, the daily mining of copper mines is to use blasting and excavation."

"There are a lot of emulsion explosives in charge there,"

"As long as enough explosives are pre-buried on the key support positions,"

"The entire underground can be blown up!"

Charlie nodded slightly and said: "In that case, let's do it in advance. Get it ready."

After that, he turned to look at Joseph and his master Jackson Qiu, and ordered:

"Joseph, your master will be the commissioner here from now on,"

"Responsible for coordinating the operation of the entire copper mine,"

"For the control of explosives and the response to crisis situations,"

"You organize a team from the Front and set up a special force team."

"The special force team will be managed by your master,"

"And it will be fully responsible for the daily security of the entire copper mine."

"Once you find out the day the special envoy who came here is no longer Reverend,"

“You immediately implement the evacuation plan.”

Joseph and Jackson said in unison: “Your subordinates obey!”

Jackson asked: “Mr. Wade, as you said, once the special envoy is no longer Reverend,”

“Are we going to kill the new special envoy?”

“Yes!” Charlie said firmly: “Once we find out that the special envoy has changed,”

“Put him in the copper mine. Once he enters the copper mine,”

“The special forces will attack him immediately,”

“And he and his followers must be killed in the shortest possible time!”

As he said, Charlie explained again: “Everyone, listen to my next order!”

The crowd immediately got attentive and waited for Charlie’s next words.

Charlie looked at Jackson, and asked loudly with a resolute expression:

“Once the killing is successful,”

“Jackson must immediately convey the message to Joseph within 30 seconds without any delay. Can you do it?”

Jackson clasped his fists in both hands, bowed, and said,

“Mr. Wade, don’t worry, if I delay for a second, please come and see me!”

Charlie nodded and continued: “After receiving the news, you must send a ship to Cyprus within half an hour.”

“The ship must be large enough to take everyone back to Syria,”

“And there must be enough concealment means to prevent any clues from being traced by the other party.”

“Can you do it?”

Joseph immediately said loudly: “Don’t worry, master,”

“This subordinate will definitely complete all the arrangements!”

“Okay!” Charlie looked at Jackson again, and ordered:

“Once you kill him successfully, pass the information to Joseph,”

“We must immediately synchronize the information to the Cavalry guards and dead soldiers in the shortest possible time,”

“And at the same time dispatch special forces to start planting explosives,”

“At the blasting points that have been laid in advance, and prepare for the blasting, can you do it?”

Jackson bowed again and said, “Return to Mr. Wade, this subordinate can do it!”

“Okay!” Charlie looked at Cavalry Guard Leroy, and ordered:

“Leroy, once you receive the news, immediately notify all Cavalry Guard’s family members,”

“Prepare to evacuate, and at the same time you personally lead,”

“The elite soldiers of the Cavalry Guards to dispatch quietly,”

“To control all the people on the freighter in the shortest possible time,”

“And ensure that they cannot transmit any information to the outside world,”

“In a short period of time, can you do it?”

Leroy without hesitation resolutely replied:

“Don’t worry, sir, this subordinate will not disgrace the mission!”

Chapter 5172

Charlie nodded, looked at the dead man Thirty-nine-zero again, and ordered:

“Thirty-nine, once you receive the news,”

“Immediately organize all the dead men and their families to prepare for evacuation.”

“You live deep underground, and you must be careful when evacuating.”

“In the case of ensuring speed and efficiency,”

“Make sure an orderly manner and never panic!”

“And you must ensure that the elderly, children, and women evacuate first.”

“If others dare to preempt, they will be killed. Can you do it?”

Thirty-nine zero said respectfully: “Don’t worry, sir,”

“390 will guarantee with my head, and will never disclose anything!”

Charlie nodded slightly in satisfaction and said:

“At that time, as long as you can kill the new special envoy and control the people on the freighter in the shortest time,”

“In theory At least half a day can be bought for the evacuation,”

“Which is twelve hours, which is also the time required for the freighter to unload and reload;”

“As long as we seize the opportunity, we will be able to withdraw without a trace;”

“After everyone has withdrawn, the special forces left behind,”

“Will be responsible for blowing up the entire copper mine!”

“At that time, The huge explosion will definitely attract the attention of the local people first,”

“Once they intervene, it will be very difficult for the Warriors Den to follow up and investigate.”

“Moreover, this kind of explosion will completely destroy the entire underground,”

“And at the same time form hundreds of meters deep barrier,”

“Making it impossible for them to investigate in depth hundreds of meters underground;

“So as long as we don’t leave any clues when we withdraw,”

“These thousands of people will seem to have evaporated in the eyes of the Warriors Den.”

“They can rack their brains and couldn’t figure out how these people did it,”

“Let alone how these people broke through the shackles of the antidote.”

“By that time, I’m afraid that the Warriors Den will be the first,”

“To be frightened to the point of sh!t. It must be a huge blow!”

Speaking of this, Charlie paused slightly, and said with a smile:

“The above is our plan to overthrow the nest!”

Charlie’s plan to overthrow the nest is complete and meticulous,”

“And the execution rate is high enough, and he has given everyone a very clear division of labor.”

“As long as these people can follow his orders at critical moments,”

“Every Individual performs their tasks in an orderly manner,”

“So they must be able to make a perfect response in the shortest possible time.”

Moreover, Charlie believes that once the day comes for the implementation of the plan to overthrow the nest,

It will definitely be a huge blow to the Warriors Den.

At that moment, the Warriors Den will realize that the poison they use to control,

All members have been cracked, and its interior will first fall into chaos,

And people’s hearts will definitely change.

To the Warriors Den, it would be like a person who had been invulnerable to a knife and a gun,

Suddenly had an arm broken by a sudden bullet.

Everyone was very excited at this time because they knew that Charlie's plan,

To overthrow the nest would be put into action sooner or later, it was just a matter of time.

Once this plan is really launched, it will be their first step in revenge against the organization!

At this time, Charlie said to May 47 who came from Syria with Joseph:

"547, from now on, you stay here, you are the same as 390, you are a dead soldier,

Living with them must be more comfortable for you."

May 47 said respectfully: "Thank you, Mr. Wade!"

Chapter 5173

Seeing May 47's hesitant appearance, Charlie said:

"Don't worry, maybe the next slain garrison that we take over will be the one where your wife, children, and family members are,"

"But you have to understand that there is no rush for this matter,"

"And the flaws will be exposed again when it is cleared up."

May 47 said with a smile With tears in his eyes,

"Thank you, Mr. Wade, for caring about this subordinate's wife and children."

"Judging from your words, it's worth the death of this subordinates!"

Charlie smiled slightly, and said: "Live well, and live to see your wife and children."

May 47 nodded heavily with tears in his eyes.

Charlie immediately said to Thirty-Nine Zero:

"May 47 is a hard-working person just like you, and I will leave him in your care from now on."

Thirty-Nine Zero said without hesitation:

"Don't worry, sir, the subordinates will definitely take care of him."

“Okay.” Charlie nodded, waved his hands, and said,

“Okay, you guys go out first, Joseph and Jackson stay back.”

The others got up one after another, respectfully leaving.

In the office, only Joseph and his master Jackson were left.

Charlie looked at Jackson, and said calmly:

“Mr. Qiu, I have one very important matter that I want to leave to you.”

Jackson quickly stood up, bowed, and said, “Mr. Wade Go all out!”

Charlie nodded, and said: “All the dead soldiers, as well as the Cavalry guards,”

“After the poison in their bodies is removed, their actual combat capabilities have dropped a lot.”

“It is also a kind of continuously accumulating energy,”

“Which can enhance their strength to a certain extent,”

“So I hope you can take out the energy with which you taught Joseph,”

“And treat these dead soldiers and Cavalry guards as your own apprentices,”

“Teach them the real martial arts.”

Jackson immediately blurted out: “Okay Mr. Wade,”

“This subordinate will definitely teach them with all I have learned, and will never hide anything!”

Charlie was very satisfied with his attitude,

Most of them People in martial arts cherish the arts they practice very much,

And they are unwilling to pass them on to strangers under any circumstances.

Moreover, martial arts skills are not only the undisclosed secret of a fighter,

But also a detailed summary of all his martial arts characteristics.

If one’s martial arts skills are mastered by the enemy,

The chances of the enemy defeating him will be greatly increased.

Therefore, in the field of martial arts, most of the martial arts methods are not passed on to the outside world,

But are only passed on to one’s own descendants and clan members.

And for some martial arts sects, they will also divide martial arts skills into several parts.

The outer disciples can only learn a small piece of fur,

While the inner disciples can learn some essence,

But if really want to learn the sect.

All mental methods in the sect must be exposed to the most trustworthy closed disciples to be possible.

Charlie asked Jackson to teach these dead men and Cavalry guards.

Even if a normal person would agree, he would definitely hesitate and even struggle.

However, Jackson didn't hesitate at all, and he didn't intend to hide his secrets.

Just from this point, it can be seen that this person is sincerely obedient and full of sincerity.

So, Charlie nodded, looked at him, and asked with a smile:

"I've been trapped in the Ming Realm for so many years, shouldn't you be very anxious?"

"Yes..." Jackson nodded sincerely and said:

"I've been trapped for decades, and it's really worrying."

Chapter 5174

Jackson at this point continued with utter disappointment: "If it weren't for my eagerness to break through,"

"I'm afraid I wouldn't be in a hurry."

"I know that drinking poison (zhèn) to quench my thirst,"

"But I still decide to join the Warriors Den..."

Charlie nodded slightly, and said indifferently:

"Breakthrough is about talent, but more about chance."

"If you don't have enough talent, no matter how hard you try,"

"You may not be able to become a master of the dark realm."

"If you don't have the opportunity, even if you hang around outside the door for decades,"

"You will still be able to become a master of the dark world."

"You may not be able to find the way to get started."

Jackson said with shame: "What Mr. Wade said is true."

"This subordinate is not talented enough,"

“And the opportunity has not yet arrived.”

“Unlike Joseph, who can get the greatness bestowed by Mr. Wade at a young age...”

Joseph looked at the humble and ashamed expression of his master, feeling distressed and grateful at the same time.

His heart ached because he saw his master wasting away for so many years but failed to fulfill my wish;

Grateful as he was fortunate because he had taken at least 30 years fewer detours than him.

Life is only more than a hundred years,

And the detours of 30 to 50 years have been avoided.

The significance of this is so great that it can no longer be described in words.

Charlie chuckled at this time and said:

“The special envoy of the Warriors Den is a master of the dark realm,”

“And the Jiedu envoy before you is also a master of the dark realm.”

“After Joseph and I leave, you are the master of the dark realm,”

“Theoretically the highest commander, if you can’t reach the dark realm,”

“Doesn’t it seem that we are worse than Warriors Den...”

Jackson said with an even more ashamed expression when he heard this:

“Mr. Wade, the subordinate is not strong enough, and they are holding me back!”

Joseph on the side heard Charlie’s implication,”

“And seeing that his master was still confused, he urged a little impatiently:

“Master, thank Mr. Wade for your promotion!!”

“Ah?” Jackson was taken aback,

Obviously, he still didn’t understand what Joseph meant.

Joseph was already a little anxious, and hurriedly said:

“Master, you don’t know Mr. Wade, he can say that,”

“This is to wish you a helping hand and help you break through!”

After finishing speaking, he immediately knelt in front of Charlie, and said in fear:

“Mr. Wade, I think I’m not smart, so I don’t know if I may have misunderstood what you mean.”

“If I really misunderstand, I hope you can forgive me!”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “You are right, That’s exactly what I mean.”

No matter how dull Jackson was, he had already understood by this time.

Hearing that Charlie had affirmed Joseph's guess,

He quickly knelt on the ground, choked with gratitude, and said,

"Subordinate... Thank you Mr. Wade for your generosity!"

Charlie nodded, he took out two blood-scattering and heart-saving pills from his pocket,

Handed them directly in front of Jackson, and said with a smile:

"Take the medicine immediately,"

"Close your eyes and let the power of the medicine spread to all meridians,"

"And when you open your eyes again,"

"You will be a master of the dark realm!"

Chapter 5175

For those who sincerely follow him, Charlie is never stingy.

The first time Joseph led all the generals of the Cataclysmic Front to Waderest Mountain,

Despite such deep hatred, Charlie repaired his meridians after he broke him,

And even helped him step into the Ming realm full circle,

And then even help him directly into the Dark realm.

Now, Jackson is sincere and unreserved, so naturally, he should also help him.

What's more, Jackson had been trapped in the Ming realm for thirty years,

So if he could help him achieve a breakthrough at this time,

It would definitely be the greatest favor of his life to him.

Therefore, Charlie planned to take advantage of this opportunity to do him a favor.

At this moment, Jackson was still grateful deep inside,

And when he heard Charlie say that he would be able to break through,

To the Dark Realm by taking the medicine, his entire body trembled uncontrollably.

With trembling hands, he shivered and took the pill Charlie bestowed,

Then his whole body fell to the ground and bowed,

“Mr. Wade’s this great benevolence, this subordinate will never forget it!”

Charlie blandly said, “Quickly take the medicine,”

“The Cataclysmic Front also really needs more Dark Realm experts!”

Jackson heavily nodded his head, then glanced at the two pills in his hand,

And put them into his mouth without a second thought.

Immediately afterward, he experienced the most miraculous moment in his life.

The two actual pills suddenly turned into pure energy at the moment of entrance to his mouth,

And suddenly gushed into his dantian.

And at this time, Jackson in his dantian could not expect that there would be such a powerful surge of energy.

This feeling, as if the upstream suddenly broke the dam,

And a huge amount of flood water rushed into a small reservoir downstream,

Such powerful energy, which can be carried by a small reservoir.

So, after the energy quickly filled up his dantian,

It started to rush from the dantian to his eight channels.

The eight meridians were already open, but the degree of openness varied,

And the best-conditioned meridian was only 70% open.

But this force is surging and overwhelming, directly impacting his meridians more unimpeded!

Jackson's heart was shocked and overjoyed!

He finally understood why Joseph was able to make breakthroughs,

One after another in such a short period of time.

With this divine medicine, breaking through to the Dark Realm was as easy as a snap!

At this moment, Charlie's voice rang in Jackson's ears,

"Hurry up and guide and absorb this medicinal power, don't waste it!"

As soon as Jackson heard this, he immediately put in twelve percent of his energy,

Fully guiding the surging medicinal power, which was constantly working in his meridians.

Ten minutes later, he finally absorbed the surging power gradually,

And at this time, he finally discovered that his Dantian,

As well as the eight meridians, and even the muscles and bones of his whole body,

All had undergone earth-shaking changes!

Chapter 5176

Jackson could clearly feel that his strength had taken a big step forward,

And even his control of his own internal dantian and meridians had greatly improved.

Previously, he was like a handicapped person with poor eyesight,

Who could only see the state of his body in a haze, but now,

He felt like he had a new pair of healthy eyes, and could see the situation inside his body at a glance.

This all-around improvement made him marvel, but also excited to the point of tears.

He couldn't help but think in his heart,

“So this is what the Dark Realm feels like”

“Everything has become stronger and clearer, compared to before, it's simply a qualitative improvement!”

“If I didn't enter the door of the Dark Realm,”

“You will never be able to experience such a wonderful feeling in a lifetime!”

“I've waited for thirty years, and now it's all worth it!”

Thinking of this, Jackson opened his eyes,

In the haze of tears, he saw Charlie's face,

So he once again bent down and bowed, choking with excitement,

"Mr. Wade thank you for the opportunity you have bestowed on this subordinate!"

"This subordinate has finally broken through to the dark realm!"

Charlie smiled faintly and said seriously:

"The Dark Realm is just a new beginning,"

"The road ahead is even more difficult and farther than the decades you've walked before."

"Another thirty to fifty years would be required."

Speaking here, Charlie suddenly turned, and said seriously:

"However, the longer you live, the more effort you need to put in,"

"Ordinary people retire at the age of sixty to take care of themselves,"

"But martial artists, having the pursuit of cultivation,"

"I'm afraid that at the age of 160 still have to work hard to cultivate,"

"Life can not be easy, after this long road,"

"You and Joseph should be prepared for adequate psychological heap."

“This is definitely a pain that is difficult for ordinary people to experience.”

Jackson said respectfully, “Mr. Wade don’t worry,”

“Since the day I stepped into the door of martial arts,”

“I have already had a firm belief, the path of martial arts,”

“The road is long and far, I will go up and down and seek!”

Charlie nodded gently and said indifferently,

“From today onwards, teach these dead soldiers and Cavalry Guards well,”

“There will be a battle with the Warriors Den in the future,”

“How much chance you have of surviving depends in large part on how better you can teach them.”

Jackson said respectfully, “I understand!”

“Please rest assured, Mr. Wade, from today onwards,”

“I will teach them wholeheartedly without any reservations!”

Charlie faintly breathed a sigh of relief and spoke,

“Alright, go and bring in the original commissioner,”

“At least he is a Dark Realm expert, he cannot be wasted.”

“This subordinate obeys!”

Jackson quickly brought in the commissioner, who had been completely controlled by Charlie, from outside.

Chapter 5177

This person's cultivation level, although he was already in the Dark Realm Two Heavens,

Still, he became a puppet of Charlie at this time.

After that person came in, he stood in front of Charlie respectfully,

As if he was a robot waiting for orders.

Charlie looked at him and asked with interest, "What's your name?"

The man immediately said respectfully, "Back to sir, my name is Zyron Ni."

Charlie asked again, "How did you become this commissioner thing?"

Zyron replied, "I am from the Warrior camp,"

"And after I came out of the Warrior camp,"

"I first traveled in various continents before I was assigned here as a commissioner."

Charlie asked him curiously,

"The Warriors Den is so strict in management, how come they let you travel around?"

Zyron said, "Sir, traveling is a necessary process for everyone who comes out of the Warrior Camp."

“The organization lets us travel around so that we can look for people,”

“Who are talented in martial arts and convince them to join the Warriors Den.”

Charlie sneered: “So it is to pull heads everywhere,”

“It seems that the Warriors Den is very short of people.”

“Yes.” Zyron nodded and said, “In these few years,”

“There are fewer and fewer members of the Warrior camp,”

“And there are fewer and fewer martial geniuses with the potential to step into the Dark Realm,”

“So that’s why the organization has us traveling around to find suitable talents.”

Charlie nodded, pointed at Jackson, and ordered,

“Zyron, from today on, I want you to never leave this copper mine,”

“Always follow his instructions, do whatever he tells you to do,”

“If someone wants to oppose him, you must be the first to defend him with your life,”

“Even if you die, you have to be fearless, understand?”

Zyron nodded his head without hesitation and said, “I understand!”

Charlie nodded slightly and said to Jackson,

“This person’s strength has reached the Dark Realm Two Heavens,”

“He will stay by your side to be your helper.”

Jackson said, “Mr. Wade, Joseph is in more need of people,”

“This person’s cultivation level is even above my master and disciple,”

“Why don’t you let him stay by Joseph’s side and work for the Cataclysmic Front!”

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently:

“Cataclysmic Front and your situation is different,”

“The Cataclysmic Front in the Middle East has become the ground snake,”

“Even the Warriors Den must weigh, but your place is different,”

“Killing opportunities, in case the Warriors Den replaced a special envoy stronger than Reverend,”

“With you two dark realm experts here,”

“The chances of winning are also greater, it is better to keep him in your place.”

Jackson heard this argument, also no longer insisted,

Arching his hand and said, “This subordinate obeys the arrangements of the master!”

Chapter 5178

Ten o'clock in the morning.

Reverend, who was the special envoy, was sent to the pier by the caravan together with his male pets.

Since the members inside the copper mine still needed to conceal their identities,

In the normal send-off session, the commissioner and others would not get off.

Therefore, Jackson did not get off from the car at this time either.

He watched as Reverend and his male friend got off the car,

And watched as the two of them stepped onto the freighter.

The guards on the freighter and the crew, when they saw Reverend,

Bowed to him with great respect,

And shouted good morning to the special envoy with a respectful face.

But Reverend seldom responded, at most, just a hint,

And then headed towards his office without looking back.

After entering the room with his male pet,

The captain came to the door, knocked, and said respectfully,

“Lord Envoy, our cargo has been loaded, do you think we should leave the port?”

At this moment, Reverend had triggered the strong hint that Charlie had left deep inside him,

He only knew that everything was as usual in the copper mine,

There was nothing abnormal, and he himself had successfully completed this delivery of medicine,

As well as the on-site review and this routine mission had been successfully concluded.

So he said indifferently, “Since the goods are all loaded, let’s just set off.”

“Okay, lord!” The captain responded and hurriedly said,

“Then this subordinate will arrange to set sail!”

The cargo ship, which had been moored in the harbor all night, finally began to set sail and leave.

Reverend, as well as his male pets,

Both had completely forgotten about what happened in the copper mine at this time.

It is also Charlie’s psychological implication with skillful,

And triggering conditions that maximally ensured that Reverend looks the same as usual at such times.

When the cargo ship disappeared at sea level,

Charlie was also ready to depart back to Lebanon, together with Joseph.

The affairs related to the station had already been arranged,

And in the future, this station would be jointly managed by Jackson,

The master of Joseph, as well as Leroy,

The cavalry guard, and Thirty Nine Zero, the dead soldier leader.

Their common superior, however, was Joseph.

Joseph left them a way to contact each other online,

And asked Jackson to call Leroy and Thirty-Nine-Zero to give a routine report to him together once a day.

Once everything was arranged,

Charlie stepped on the speedboat back to Lebanon together with Joseph.

After sailing, Charlie said to Joseph, "Joseph, when we arrive in Lebanon later,"

"I will fly back to the United States directly, so you should pay more attention to things here."

Joseph said without thinking, "Mr. Wade, don't worry, this subordinate will not let anything go wrong here."

“Good.” Charlie nodded with satisfaction and said,

“After you go back, let the brothers of Cataclysmic Front above the six-star,”

“Go all out for closed-door cultivation,”

“Make sure to build their respective foundations firmly!”

Saying that, Charlie said: “Within this year, the dark realm experts of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“Must be more than five! Right now,”

“Apart from you and your master, there are still three people missing!”

“You tell them to fill the space for these three, I will select the three with the best qualifications,”

“The most stable foundation, and the most diligent cultivation from among them,”

“And help them breakthrough to the Dark Realm!”

“Whoever works the hardest will have the possibility to become one of these three!”

Chapter 5179

“Adding three more Dark Realm experts?!”

Joseph was a bit stunned by Charlie’s words, and his jaw dropped.

Although he was already a Dark Realm expert now,

He knew very well in his heart just how rare a Dark Realm expert was.

It was not an exaggeration to say that Joseph had not seen a single one,

Who could break through the Dark Realm by his own cultivation.

The first is himself, he could break through the dark realm, all thanks to Charlie.

The second is his master, thirty years of work failed to break through,

Who relied on Charlie to give them the opportunity to finally be able to wish.

As for Reverend, the special envoy of the Warriors Den, and Zyron,

The commissioner, they were also trained by the Warrior Camp of the Warriors Den.

Therefore, so far, Joseph has not heard of any Dark Realm expert who broke through by themselves.

Because of this, when he heard that Charlie was going to add three more Dark Realm experts to Front,

His whole body was shocked and happy, and he couldn't even believe his ears.

In Joseph's opinion, if the organization could have five Dark Realm experts,

The overall strength would definitely cross a brand new level again,

Which is definitely a great good thing.

Thus, he gratefully and excitedly said to Charlie,

"Mr. Wade, if your subordinate tells this good news to the brothers,"

"Who are six-star war generals or above, they will definitely be very excited!"

Charlie nodded slightly and said indifferently,

"The establishment of the Warrior Camp by the Warriors Den is indeed a wonderful move!"

"Unlike the dead soldiers, those who are able to join the Warrior Camp,"

"Are almost all Ming Realm Great Perfection level experts,"

"And what is even more valuable is that the Warriors Den does not need to imprison or enslave them at all,"

"They only need to tell them that the Warrior Camp can make them Dark Realm experts,"

"And they themselves will rush to join the Warriors Den,"

“And they can also make them take the poison voluntarily.”

Saying that Charlie said with a serious expression:

“The biggest advantage of the Warrior camp,”

“Is that he simply does not need to train from within their own little to select,”

“But can be selected from among the world’s martial artists,”

“They do not underestimate the merit of this selection,”

“It can directly set the screening threshold to the ceiling, greatly saving energy and time.”

Joseph also could not help but sigh:

“They make every case expert must enter the world to travel and discover talents for the Warrior Camp,”

“This move is also very subtle, these dark realm experts,”

“Can easily see all martial artists of Ming realm great consummation,”

“And below Ming realm great consummation cultivation, in this way,”

“As long as there is a Ming realm great consummation found by them,”

“It is difficult for them to refuse the bait of becoming a dark realm expert.”

Charlie agreed and said, "This is also something worth learning,"

"The Front should also gradually set up an internal institution that specializes in training Dark Realm experts,"

"The first stage can be selected from within, and in the second stage,"

"It can be like the Warrior Camp of the Warriors Den,"

"Looking for suitable targets around the world."

After saying that, Charlie added: "Regarding this matter,"

"I will go back and think about it, and try to put it on the agenda as soon as possible."

Joseph respectfully said, "Okay Mr. Wade, this subordinate will wait for your instructions!"

.....

Chapter 5180

At noon, the speedboat Charlie and Joseph were on had arrived in Beirut, the capital of Lebanon.

In order not to delay, Charlie took the Concorde directly from Beirut back to the United States.

And Joseph also returned to the headquarters in Syria after Charlie's plane took off.

The Mighty Warriors Den did not know that they had permanently lost their base in Cyprus.

A few hours later, Charlie returned to Providence, to his wife's side.

Claire only thought that her husband had finished reading feng shui for another client,

But she did not know that he had spent the past few days bouncing around Northern Europe,

Syria, Lebanon, and Cyprus in order to fight the most mysterious and powerful organization in the world.

After returning to Providence, it coincided with the end of Claire's master class at the Rhode Island School of Design.

The Rhode Island School of Design had prepared a special ceremony for the master class,

And Claire had shared it with Charlie two days in advance,

Asking him to accompany her to the ceremony.

Charlie naturally did not refuse, his wife, after all,

Had studied hard in the master class for more than a month and was looking at graduation,

So he must accompany her and attend the closing ceremony together,

Which would also be considered a successful conclusion to this tour in the United States.

The closing ceremony was scheduled for Friday night,

And Claire was already returning to her home,

So she wanted to check out of the room early Saturday morning and embark on the return journey.

He did not hesitate to agree to this,

And had the Wade family's Concorde ready to take off from New York early Saturday morning.

The main reason for taking off from New York is that Charlie still has to go to the hospital of the Fei family,

To pick up his mother-in-law who is recovering in the hospital.

In addition, Auntie Li and Xiaofen, and Claudia had asked him,

That they would return to China together with the couple after Claire's studies were over.

Auntie Li and Xiaofen will help him to the large orphanage he invested in after they go back.

As for Claudia, who already has no relatives,

Charlie also promised her that he would find a way to arrange for her to study at the University,

So that she can put down roots in his city in the future.

There are many direct flights from Vancouver, Canada to New York, USA,

And Charlie intends to return home from New York, so he can meet the three of them in New York first.

The time soon arrived on Friday.

Chapter 5181

Claire finished all the classes at noon and returned to the hotel.

Once she entered the room, she couldn't hide her excitement and said to Charlie,

"Honey, our classes are all over!"

Charlie smiled and asked her, "How do you feel after the whole master class?"

"Very good!" Claire could not help but sigh:

"The heritage of the top design schools, as well as the thinking of the top design masters,"

"It is difficult for a small designer like me to learn to understand on their own,"

"It is like those who study classical music, you have to go to the top classical music schools like Curtis,"

"Juilliard, in order to realize how big the gap between self and the world's top."

Saying that she with a self-deprecating smile said seriously:

"In fact, I feel, I am such a small student, suddenly came to this kind of top hall,"

"Not at all like to learn something, but more like a pilgrimage."

Charlie smiled gently and encouraged: "Do not think so,"

“I have always felt that you have the talent to become a world-class designer,”

“You are still young, and have not yet ushered in the thick and thin time,”

“The masters of various industries are generally in the age of 40 or 50 years old before they start to make a fortune,”

“You are still so young, must not look down on yourself,”

“Maybe when you are forty years old,”

“You will be able to become the world’s top female designers,”

“At that time, I will really lie flat at home to eat with the earnings of my wife.”

Claire couldn’t help but laugh out loud and said shyly,

“I’m afraid that before I become a world-class design master,”

“You’ll already be a world-class feng shui master.”

Charlie laughed: “If Bill Gates asks me to read feng shui, then I really have to think about it.”

Claire curiously asked: “Why honey,”

“Bill Gates asks you to read feng shui and you have to consider?”

Charlie laughed: “Who came all the way to the United States to serve him ah,”

“If he buys a villa back in China, maybe I still consider seeing it.”

Claire couldn't help but laugh out loud and said,

“You, you said you were fat and you're really panting!”

After saying that, she remembered her mother, and asked her:

“By the way husband, how is mom doing in New York in the end,”

“These days I make video calls, she always does not answer,”

“Must be converted to voice before willing to talk to me a few words,”

“I always think she is not hiding something from me.”

Charlie thought: “Of course, she has something to hide from you,”

“You certainly can not imagine, she broke her leg again,”

“Right now this Bedford Hills ghost is in the hospital in New York to recuperate,”

“If you video call her, will it not leak the stuffing?”

Chapter 5182

However, Charlie smiled and comforted:

“You, do not think too much, Mom’s style of action you do not know,”

“We are the two ordinary people, simply can not figure her out,”

“Anyway, tomorrow we will return to the country, she certainly will not stay alone in the United States.”

Claire nodded and asked, “By the way, husband, have you fixed the tickets?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “No need to book air tickets,”

“Miss Fei just happens to have a plane to return to China,”

“So she can take us back by the way.”

Claire was surprised and asked, “Miss Fei?”

“Is it the Fei family’s Miss Stella Fei?”

“Right.” Charlie nodded: “Yes, it is her,”

“Some time ago that ba5tard of their family Randal Fei really brought a big trouble for them,”

“I went to help her change the feng shui, so that the Fei family could survive the crisis,”

“Miss Fei has been very grateful,”

“She knows that we will soon return to the country,”

“So she took the initiative to let us take her plane on our way back.”

Because there were more people going back together this time,

So Charlie did not intend to take so many people to take an ordinary civilian airliner.

However, his own Concorde is really eye-catching,

Not only have to explain it to Claire. But the mother-in-law’s love to show off is also a big problem,

Sitting in a Gulfstream she cannot stop posting online statuses.

If they take the Concorde, it is estimated that she will do it for a week.

So think about it, Charlie plans to let Stella randomly arrange a plane,

He is that close to her, about this small matter, he is not embarrassed to ask.

When Claire heard that Charlie was going to take Stella’s plane back,

Her expression was a bit complicated for a while.

When she first met Stella, Stella was still using her other identity named.

It was only when Claire saw Stella on TV that she realized that the person,

She thought her “best friend” hadn’t even told her, her true identity.

However, Claire was not angry, after all, she also knew that Stella’s status was unattainable,

And she, as a small entrepreneur from an ordinary family, was a hundred thousand miles away from her,

So it was rare that she could use another identity to make friends with herself,

Not to mention that she also helped her to get a valuable master class slot.

The only thing that she is not happy about is the fact that Stella has suddenly evaporated,

Without leaving any clues from the friend she had been talking to.

Claire’s friends are not many, and after you make heartfelt friends,

No one expects the other party to evaporate without any clue,

And you later find that even the identity is false, which makes her heart, more or less, have some blow.

Thinking of this, she could not help but ask: “Okay husband, Miss Fei will return to the country with us?”

Charlie shook his head: “She shouldn’t, what’s wrong?”

Claire sighed lightly and sighed:

“It’s okay, friends are friends after all, as long as everything goes well for her, it’s good.”

Chapter 5183

Charlie could see that in Claire's heart, she still treated Stella as a friend.

Only, on the basis of the huge gap between the social status of the two,

So that her own heart is also a little beaten back.

In this regard, Charlie understood very well in his heart.

Moreover, for him, he did not really want his wife to get too close to Stella.

On the one hand, Stella already knows his identity,

If the two of them get too close, it is likely to reveal his identity clues.

On the other hand, Stella is too smart, in contrast, Claire in front of her,

Is like a schoolboy facing a graduate student, one is too smart, one is too naive,

Such two people if they really become friends,

Both sides in order to compromise with each other must be very tired.

So, the two people just keeping the current state, in Charlie's opinion is the best.

So, he digressed and asked Claire,

"Honey, what time is the closing ceremony starting in the evening?"

Claire said, "The ceremony is from 5:00 to 5:30 pm to start signing in,"

"And it officially starts at 6:00 pm."

Charlie nodded and said, "Then let's collect our luggage in the afternoon,"

"And we can drive to New York in the morning."

"Yes!" Claire happily agreed and said with some joy,

"I've been out for so long, I'm really homesick!"

"Dad finished his exchange a few days ago and went back from Korea,"

"So I don't know how he's doing at home alone these days,"

"He can't cook either, so eating alone is a problem."

Charlie laughed: "Eating is a small matter, these days there is cell phone,"

"Where one can not be hungry, and Mom is not at home,"

"Dad you may not know how happy he is living alone,"

"So he may also look forward to us going back later,"

"For middle-aged married men can live alone at home for a few days,"

"It is more comfortable than being the President of the United States for a few days."

Claire could not help but sigh: "You see when we first came to the United States,"

"Dad also went to Korea for exchange, mom was alone at home,"

"According to what you just said, she must have been very comfortable at home alone,"

"But she still missed us, so she came all the way to the United States to see us."

Charlie was a bit dumbfounded and thought to himself,

“She has us in her heart? Good wife, you do not know your own mother well enough,”

“The reason why your mother came to the United States,”

“The reality is, in order to let her come to accompany you, I designed a small scheme,”

“Let her spend all the money, but where she has a hundred thousand or two hundred thousand in her hand,”

“Fix a golden chair to invite her, she would not come to the United States.”

Chapter 5184

However, naturally, Charlie could not tell the truth,

So he said with a smile, "You are right, wife, mom is more sentimental."

Claire laughed and said, "We will leave tomorrow morning,"

"We will be home in ten hours or so,"

"By then Dad's these good days are I am afraid going to come to an end."

While Claire was packing her luggage,

Charlie went to the terrace of the presidential suite and made a phone call to Auntie Li in Canada.

Just after the phone was connected,

Auntie Li called out respectfully on the other end of the line, "Young master!"

Charlie wanted to persuade Auntie Li not to address him like that,

But after thinking about it, he finally gave up the idea.

He knew that even if he asked Auntie Li not to call him Young Master,

It would not change the fact that in Auntie Li's heart,

He was the young master of the Wade family.

Plus, she always felt that it was the Wade family that saved her life and arranged for her to retire in Canada,

And in her mind, she felt that she was a servant of the Wade family.

In front of people who did not know Charlie's identity,

She would call him by his name against her heart,

But when there were no outsiders, she wanted to call him young master from the bottom of her heart.

So, Charlie also stopped pointing out this matter,

But said with a smile, "Auntie Li, Claire's course here has ended today,"

"We plan to return to Aurous Hill tomorrow, you and XiaoFen,"

“Along with Claudia should simply prepare, come to New York tomorrow to meet up with us.”

When Auntie Li heard this, she couldn't help but say happily,

“That's great Young Master, all this time,”

“Fanny has been talking to me about returning to Aurous Hill,”

“And I've been thinking about the large orphanage you mentioned, and I've been longing to return.”

Charlie laughed, “That's great, I was afraid you wouldn't be able to leave the Canadian environment.”

Auntie Li said very seriously: “Young master, to be honest,”

“When people get older, nowhere is as good as home,”

“Not to mention that I can still shine for those children after I go back, so I can't wait.”

“That's good.” Charlie also breathed a sigh of relief and asked,

“By the way Auntie Li, how are Fanny and Claudia doing lately?”

Auntie Li returned: "They both still go to the supermarket every day to work,"

"After the last incident, the two had a better relationship, like sisters."

Charlie asked, "Regarding the matter of going to Aurous Hill,"

"Did Claudia show reluctance or have any worries before?"

Auntie Li thought about it and said, "Since you left,"

"Claudia seems to be more optimistic and cheerful,"

"And she is still looking forward to going to Aurous Hill to start a new life."

Chapter 5185

Saying that Aunt Li added: “However, the only thing she may not be able to rest assured,”

“Is the mausoleum of her parents and brother, Fanny promised her that in the future,”

“Every year during the summer vacation, she will accompany her back to pay respect to her parents,”

“And she has nothing to worry about it anymore.”

“That’s great.” Hearing this, Charlie also slightly put down his heart.

Although he did not have much contact with Claudia,

But this girl’s experience really made him very sympathetic,

Especially the family died at the hands of relatives,

And eighteen-year-old her, but bear the humiliation, a fake scar on the face to show people,

With this mind and patience, the ordinary eighteen-year-old girl could not just cope.

It is a good thing that she helped Claudia to kill her enemy,

Otherwise, it would be difficult for this girl to live a normal life.

If she hadn't discovered that they were plotting against Xiaofen and alerted him,

He wouldn't have been able to save Xiaofen, let alone help her complete her revenge.

While feeling emotional, Charlie smiled and said to Auntie Li:

"Auntie Li, after going back this time, the house and the supermarket face in Canada can also continue to keep,"

"In the future, if you are really tired and want to retire, you can also come back to Canada;"

"In addition, I have arranged for Richard Chen to prepare a decent villa for you, Fanny, and Claudia in Aurous Hill,"

"So you can keep this villa for your retirement in Aurous Hill,"

"And if Fanny and Claudia get married in the future, it will be the maiden home of the two girls."

Auntie Li hurriedly said, "No, young master,"

"You and the Wade family have already given me too many favors,"

"How can I still want your villa, you just need to leave a room for us in the orphanage"

Charlie said seriously: "Auntie Li, the time has changed,"

"Today's Charlie is no longer the same Charlie who works three jobs every day,"

"And earns money for books and milk powder for his siblings in the orphanage."

"If you discount it, it's not as good as a box of lunch money when I work part-time, so you don't have to push it."

He continued: "You have taken care of me for so many years,"

"You are my benefactor, and now you have to return to work for me in Aurous Hill,"

"If I don't give you a proper settlement in Aurous Hill, others will also have words for me."

Auntie Li sighed and said from the bottom of her heart,

“Young master, in fact, for so many years,”

“I just did my own share of work, never dare to take the word benefactor

Charlie firmly said, “Auntie Li, in my heart, you are my benefactor.”

Saying that he does not want to continue to dwell too much on this issue,

So he digressed and said, “Okay Auntie, you let Fanny and Claudia start packing,”

“Whatever you need or want to bring, feel free to bring,”

“I have arranged for Orvel to fly to Vancouver early tomorrow morning,”

“Let him bring someone to pick you up from home.”

Auntie Li said, “Young master, no need to take so much trouble,”

“The three of us can just go to the airport by ourselves.”

Chapter 5186

Charlie insisted: "Auntie, the journey and other things, all matters Orvel will take care of,"

"You do not have to worry about anything, we will meet directly at the airport in New York tomorrow,"

"You and the girls will take the plane and we will return to Aurous Hill together,"

"When the plane lands in New York, we will board the plane to meet you,"

"You do not have to get off the plane to toss the connecting flight."

Hearing Charlie's firm tone, Auntie Li had to agree and respectfully said,

"Then it will be hard for you to arrange it, Young Master."

"It's not hard work." Charlie smiled faintly and spoke,

"Auntie Li, then let's see you tomorrow!"

.....

Five o'clock in the afternoon.

Charlie, who had changed into a suit, and Claire, who was wearing a long white evening dress,

Arrived at the Rhode Island School of Design together.

This is the summer vacation time for American college students,

So on the large campus, can not see young students,

But there are many faculty and staff shuttles,

And there are even many media reporters in the field of design of well-known designers.

The Rhode Island School of Design attaches great importance to the master class every year,

So the school's auditorium was especially used to hold the closing ceremony for the master class.

When Charlie and Claire arrived at the auditorium, the auditorium was already full of people.

Many designers who attended the master class had invited their friends and relatives,

And even their bosses, mentors, and partners in the design field to support the closing ceremony today.

The closing ceremony is actually an opportunity for industry elites,

To show their status and make friends with powerful people in the industry.

In contrast, Claire, who is only accompanied by her husband,

And has little background in the industry, and looks a bit out of place here.

When signing in, Claire found an inconspicuous corner on the large sign-in board and wrote down her name.

Just handed the signing pen to the etiquette lady,

Next to an oriental-faced woman who came in stride,

She wrote a huge string of signatures next to Claire's signature: Emily Wang.

Emily Wang, it seems that it should be Chinese.

The only, that made Charlie a little upset was that she signed her name extra large when she signed,

And that last letter G also threw an exaggerated arc, even drawing a bit on Claire's already signed name.

Claire saw her signature being drawn on by the other party,

Slightly stunned, but did not say anything, while Emily Wang, at this time,

Looked at Claire with a surprised face and said with a smile,

"Hey Claire, I just did not see you, when did you come?"

Claire smiled and said politely, "I just arrived."

Emily nodded and said with a smile,

"I have become a senior partner of AECOM Construction Company,"

"And our boss is also here today, I will introduce you to him later,"

"You can have a good chat with him, maybe you will have a chance to join AECOM too!"

Claire smiled faintly and said, "Thank you, Emily,"

“But I don’t plan to find a job, I’m thinking of returning to China after finishing school.”

Emily said with a serious face: “Going back to continue to run your small decoration company?”

“To be a designer is to join the world’s best design companies,”

“Become a senior partner, and then take the Fortune 500 companies,”

“Even the Olympic Games, and World Cup full project design, this is the meaning of our master class!”

Saying that she saw a few people walking not far away,

And said in a rush of surprise, “My boss is here! Let me introduce you to him!”

Chapter 5187

Claire did not intend to exchange too many pleasantries with Emily,

So she hurriedly said to her,

“Emily, I’m not very good at socializing, so I won’t bother your boss.”

Saying that she then said to Charlie,

“Husband, why don’t we go in first.”

When Emily heard Claire call Charlie her husband,”

“She looked at Charlie with a surprised face and asked,

“You’re Claire’s husband, huh?”

Charlie nodded slightly: “Yes, I am.”

Emily looked Charlie up and down twice and laughed:

“Claire said you specialize in reading feng shui for people,”

“Do people still believe in such deceitful things?”

Charlie frowned slightly and spoke,

“Many things are believed or not believed, just like religious gods,”

“No one has ever seen a God, but it doesn’t stop believers from believing in his existence.”

Emily laughed: “God and feng shui is not the same thing,”

“God is faith, in other words, it is a crystallization of wisdom,”

“As for feng shui, it is just some charlatans to woo the feudal superstition.”

Charlie waved his hand and laughed lightly:

“The real theory of feng shui is from the eight trigrams of the I Ching,”

“And the I Ching was written in the Western Zhou Dynasty, more than three thousand years ago,”

“Its history is longer than the world’s three major religions,”

“So the next time Miss Wang you review a matter,”

“It is best to figure it out before you speak, lest you make a fool of yourself.”

Emily did not expect that Charlie opened a mockery of herself,

Her face was a little embarrassed, but, what Charlie said about the I Ching,

She had only heard of it, but never understood it in depth,

So she did not know how to refute it after being mocked by him like this.

So she simply shrugged her shoulders and coldly hummed, asking him,

“You know so much, why don’t you show me the feng shui here,”

“And also let me personally experience whether the feng shui secret art you say is reliable or not.”

Charlie did not want to pay attention to her,

But after looking her up and down, he could not help but laugh:

“This look does not matter, Miss Wang’s career luck seems to have a big problem.”

“Career luck?” Emily was slightly stunned, and then smiled and said,

“You said my career luck has gone very wrong?”

“Right,” Charlie said with certainty:

“There is indeed a big problem if I’m not wrong,”

“Your career will soon suffer an extinguishing blow,”

“And all the roots you have worked so hard for before, may all go up in smoke.”

Chapter 5188

Emily laughed shamefully: "What are you kidding me,"

"If you say I may have other problems, I might still believe you a thousand percent,"

"But you saying my career to suffer a blow, this is simply a joke!"

Emily said with an arrogant face: "AECOM, AECOM, you may not know much about this company,"

"This is the world's top design group, among the listed companies, with a market value of more than 10 billion dollars!"

"There are only a few dozen people in the world who can be a senior partner in such a company,"

"And I happen to be one of these few dozen people, and I'm the youngest one among the few dozens!"

"Moreover, to become a senior partner, the annual income before tax is more than five million dollars,"

"And the top partners can even achieve a year of more than a hundred million dollars!"

Speaking of this, she looked at Charlie with a sneer on her face and laughed shamefully,

“I just became a senior partner today, and my future is bright,”

“So who are you to say that my career is going to suffer a crushing blow?”

“Is it just based on my face? What a joke!”

Charlie was disliked by her though he was angry, staying very patient he said:

“You are indeed red today, there is a great joy, but your brow hostility is too heavy,”

“Which proves that you are not good-natured, plus your eyes are large,”

“But slightly prominent, eyes do not hide nature, from this can be seen,”

“You are narrow-minded, have a hidden evil in the heart, and your lips are very thin,”

“You talk sharp-eyed mouth, this is Typical thin lips tip,”

“Proving that you are usually sarcastic, good at causing trouble,”

“Which are easy to get into trouble characteristics.”

Emily sneered, “Yo, you feng shui reader, you start to engage in personal attacks now?”

“What’s wrong with my big eyes and thin lips?”

“This is easy to cause trouble? Then why don’t you say I’m pretty and tall and have a good figure?”

Charlie laughed: “I was just going to say, your eyes up, mouth shape down,”

“Lying silkworms containing mole, this is the standard charming phase,”

“Saying you were born charming bones is not too much,”

“And you have a great joy of the momentum,”

“And your natural charming bones have a necessary connection,”

“To put it bluntly a day, you can have career luck, your looks and body have helped a lot.”

Emily heard this, suddenly became a little less natural, stammered, and said:

“You you do not bullsh!t here I tell you,”

“I can be here today, it is a step-by-step struggle! Never rely on looks and body.”

Charlie bristled: “From the face, every rise in your life, is inseparable from the body,”

“But this kind of thing you listen to, accurate or not, you have a number in your heart on the line.”

Emily immediately angrily sneered: “I say you do not go for a personal attack,”

“Believe it or not I can have a lawyer sue you?”

After saying that, she herself snorted coldly and said with contempt:

“Besides, what’s the use of you talking a bunch of nonsense here?”

“I am lucky today, a step to the sky, where is the extinguishing blow you said?”

Chapter 5189

Charlie was about to speak, a middle-aged male came to the front,

Smiling said to Emily, “Emily, what friend you are chatting with so opportunistically.”

Emily looked at the middle-aged man and said with a smile,

“Chairman, you’ve come over so early!”

The middle-aged man laughed and said,

“I definitely had to come over early to support your closing ceremony.”

Saying that he looked at Claire with interest and asked her,

“Emily, you still haven’t introduced me to this beauty?”

Emily hurriedly said, “Chairman, this is the master class classmate I often told you about, Claire Willson.”

After saying that, she hurriedly said to Claire again,

“Claire, this is our boss, Matthew Peterson.”

Claire just nodded to Matthew and did not say anything.

Matthew, however, seemed to be somewhat amazed by Claire,

And hurriedly took out a business card, handed it to her, and said seriously,

“Ms. Willson, we are actively absorbing some young blood recently,”

“And a young and talented designer like you is the most urgent partner at present.”

“I can give you a partner status with an annual salary starting from at least one million dollars!”

Claire shook her head and said lightly,

“Sorry Mr. Peterson, I have my own company, which is small,”

“But in my opinion, it is much more comfortable than going to work for any company.”

Matthew Peterson’s expression was a little disappointed,

But he quickly adjusted again and said with a smile,

“Never mind, we are also looking for some potential start-up design companies around the world at the same time,”

“If Ms. Willson wants to cooperate with us or take our investment, we can have an in-depth chat.”

Charlie could see that this Matthew Peterson was not harboring good intentions,

So he said lightly, “Sorry, my wife doesn’t need investment from anyone but me.”

Matthew frowned at Charlie and opened his mouth to ask Emily,

“This gentleman is?”

Emily hurriedly smiled and explained,

“Boss, this is Claire’s husband, he is a very powerful feng shui master,”

“He just read my face and said that my business will suffer an extinction blow,”

“It happens that you are my boss, please help me to confirm,”

“Whether my business is going to soar upward or fall downward today.”

Charlie smiled and said seriously, "I just said that you do have great joy today,"

"Although you have a bad face, after all, you were born with charming bones,"

"As long as there is a man with strong enough ability to be attracted to your charming bones,"

"His ability will be able to help you to suppress the defects in your face."

Matthew laughed and spoke, "Of course, it's upward soaring!"

After that, he looked at Charlie and said with a smile,

"Sir, today Emily was promoted to senior partner,"

"Her salary has doubled several times, moreover,"

"I am her boss, when I say let her go up,"

"She will definitely go up, I wonder how you judge that her career will meet its end?"

Chapter 5190

Charlie looked at Matthew and said indifferently,

“You should not think that you can sway her future because you are the boss,”

“Feng shui is here, it is the most impossible to be wrong,”

“Maybe the one who really gives her the doomsday is you.”

“Joke.” Matthew Peterson sneered and said,

“I’ve lived for over forty years, the first time I’ve seen you such an arrogant young man,”

“Do you know how much I value Emily?”

“Even if the sky were to fall, there is no way I would give her any extinction.”

Charlie ignored him, just look at Emily, and said with a smile:

“I just said, you do have good luck today,”

“But your fault is that you should not wear this outfit,”

'This outfit in addition to black is white,"

"Just with your red face to form a strong contrast, which in feng shui, then has formed a brake!"

Charlie paused, and said: "You know when people are happy,"

"The most taboo is to wear like this. Black and white is only worn at the funeral and it will not offend,"

"Any other time will form a feng shui brake, even if the bride gets married,"

"Only dare to wear a pure white wedding dress, who dares to add black elements in a white wedding dress,"

"If done so, the wedding is bound to have a lot of bad luck,"

"And your black and white has obviously overshadowed your full red,"

"So your luck today is bound to be counteracted by this break,"

"And your luck happens to be in the business,"

"Which also means that your career is bound to suffer a disaster of extinction."

Emily listened to Charlie, and the whole person got angry:

“You people are really dirtbags! What black and white with offensive,”

“You know this is Chanel’s high-end custom models!”

“Ordinary people with a lot of money even cannot buy it!”

Charlie laughed: “What high-end custom, I do not know much,”

“But I bet the person who designed this outfit does not know feng shui.”

Matthew also mocked: “Emily this body Chanel high-fashion models, I specifically got after finding Chanel top designers personally,”

“And black and white color scheme is the most classic Chanel color scheme,”

“If you do not know anything, do not laugh here!

Emily sneered, looked at Claire, and sneered, “Claire,”

“You at least came to the Rhode Island School of Design master class,”

“How come you married such a man who is deceitful and full of lies? He is too unworthy of you!”

Claire heard Emily say this about Charlie, her heart was naturally a little angry,

So she did not answer Emily's question, instead, she spoke with a serious face:

"Emily, my husband is very accurate in reading feng shui for others,"

"He has many prominent clients in the United States,"

"He definitely will not believe what he says."

Matthew off to the side said, "Ms. Willson, people with distinguished status have a common characteristic,"

"That is, a high IQ, how could they be deceived by such a clumsy deception of your husband?"

After saying that, he sighed and mocked,

"Rhode Island School of Design is the best design school in the world,"

"The master class here is even the elite of the elite,"

"I really don't know how a charlatan like you, who talks out of his a55,"

“Got mixed up here, in your Chinese saying, that is a rat turd that ruins a pot of soup.”

As she was saying this, Emily suddenly looked toward the entrance,

And exclaimed with a horrified face, “Boss, Miss Fei Fei is here!”

Chapter 5191

“Miss Fei?!” Matthew exclaimed, “How did Miss Fei get here?”

After saying that, he hurriedly turned his head to look at the entrance.

It didn't matter what he saw, he saw the beautiful young Stella,

Accompanied by Karl, walking in!

In an instant, Matthew's body trembled with excitement.

When the others saw Stella, they were all speechless with shock,

And deep inside they were equally surprised and happy.

No one expected that the famous Stella Fei would appear here.

Although this is the temple of top designers,

But the profession of designer, itself is equal to the service of rich people's technician.

Compared to a heavyweight big shot like Stella, they are more like a group of Michelin restaurant chefs,

Each of them looking forward to a chance to personally cook a good meal for a top client like Stella on a regular basis.

However, with their rank, they were not qualified to serve her personally.

But who would have thought that today, such a group of chefs gathered,

And Stella, a top tycoon, would also come to support.

This really makes them feel flattered!

And Charlie also did not expect Stella, who was already the head of the Fei family,

Would come to Providence personally without a greeting.

But in Charlie's mind, Stella came here especially, should be to support his wife.

The moment Claire saw Stella enter, she said to Matthew and Emily with a bit of gambling and impulsiveness,

"Don't you guys believe that my husband has shown feng shui to many people of high status?"

"To tell you the truth, this Miss Fei is one of my husband's clients, if you don't believe me, you can ask her!"

On normal days, Claire rarely cared about other people's comments.

But today, these two kept mocking Charlie, which indeed made her very dissatisfied in her heart.

She used to doubt that her husband would be cheating when he read feng shui for others.

However, as Charlie's clients became more and more numerous,

And their social status became higher, she found that not only did Charlie not lie,

But he had accumulated a very good reputation in addition to money.

This made her heart, gradually accept the setting that Charlie is very good at reading feng shui.

So at a time like this, she naturally couldn't stand the two people who kept blabbing about her husband.

It just so happened that Stella came, so she instinctively thought that Stella could completely give her husband proof,

So that these two people would know that her husband was not some shoddy liar, but a person with real talent.

When Emily heard Claire's words, she immediately held her arms and laughed in shame:

"Claire, do you know who Miss Fei is? The helm-holder of the trillion-dollar Fei family!"

"A trillion dollars! As long as she says a word,"

"Feng shui masters all over the world will flock to the door of her manor and fight for a chance to see her,"

"Here you say she asked your husband to look at feng shui, you are bragging too much, right?"

"If your husband can read feng shui for Miss Fei, then I can even design the manor for Miss Fei!"

Claire said with an expression of anger, "If you don't believe me, you can ask Miss Fei."

Emily's face suddenly became very ugly, staring at Claire, gritting her teeth, and saying,

"Claire, Claire, I thought you were a simple person by nature,"

“But I never thought your heart would be so malicious!”

“It is not too much to say that you are a snake with a scorpion’s heart!”

Claire frowned and asked, “Emily, what do you mean by that?”

Emily coldly snorted: “Hey, don’t you just want to trap me?”

“Do you think I’m stupid? I really want to risk going to Miss Fei to ask the truth,”

“Miss Fei will certainly think that I am particularly abrupt, and even discontent with me,”

“Then you deny saying that just now, then even if I jump into a river to prove my innocence in front of Miss Fei,”

“I can not be washed? I could get a bad impression in front of her, my career will be finished!”

“You still say you are not trying to harm me?”

Chapter 5192

Claire was so angry with her that her eyes were flushed red,

She held back her anger and aggression and said word for word,

“Emily, you are nasty-minded to think that others want to harm you,”

“I although am not much capable, but never did anything against my conscience, and never say anything against my conscience!”

“Cut it.....” Emily disdainfully brushed her mouth:

“Claire, I out of kindness wanted to lift you up, by joining us,”

“But I did not expect you to be this kind of inconsistent, two-faced woman, really too disappointing!”

After saying that, she looked at Matthew and said delicately,

“Chairman, it’s all my fault for not being able to judge people,”

“I originally wanted to recommend Claire to you, but I didn’t expect her to be this kind of person

Matthew at this time is more or less riding a tiger.

Emily originally is his adopted lover in the company,

Because she is obedient and understanding and will serve him well.

The most important thing is that she can clearly position herself, knows that she is just a plaything of Matthew,

So she never clings to him, even though Matthew is ambiguous with other women, she is never jealous.

Later, Emily found that Matthew was a little tired of her,

And he seems to have a fondness for Oriental women,

So she took the initiative to turn into a p!mp,

Not less to help him in matchmaking, so that he can meet and catch more women.

After all, as long as he keeps Emily's found lover, it is the same as planting a seed,

This seed can be a constant source of more resources for her.

And the woman Emily plans to match up with Matthew this time is her classmate in the master class, Claire Willson.

Regardless of appearance, figure and temperament,

Claire is one in a million. Emily felt ashamed when she saw her for the first time.

She took advantage of the opportunity of her daily class to secretly take a lot of photos of Claire,

And then sent these photos to Matthew. Matthew was shocked when he saw the photos,

Therefore, he planned to take advantage of this graduation ceremony to come over and get to know Claire in person,

And then use his status in the design field to get Claire into his pocket step by step.

Although he knew that Claire was married, he didn't care about it.

His wishful thinking was to keep her in his company under the conditions of a partner.

As long as this goal is achieved, he has plenty of opportunities to attack slowly.

Due to AECOM's dominance in the industry, the identity of a partner is extremely valuable in the entire design circle.

Young female designers dream of getting such an opportunity, so he firmly believes that Claire will be moved.

However, he never expected that she was not at all interested in the conditions he gave.

Moreover, Claire was not only not interested,

But even approved of her husband who practiced Feng Shui, which made Matthew a little depressed.

He felt that if he wanted to lure Claire into his company,

The first thing he had to do was to make her realize that her husband was an out-and-out liar.

So, he glanced at Emily, who was stirring up the flames, and said with a smile:

"Emily, don't say that, I think Ms. Willson is sincere, and she will definitely not deceive you on purpose."

Charlie changed the subject and said with a smile:

“Maybe Ms. Willson is also a victim, and she didn’t know she was cheated.”

Emily heard that the boss didn’t want to give up on Claire, so she hurriedly smiled and said:

“Chairman, you are right! I also think that Claire must have been deceived!”

Matthew looked at Claire and said with a gentlemanly smile:

“Ms. Willson, the largest shareholder of our company is Chimelong Capital of Wall Street,”

“And Chimelong Capital is a specialized investment entity under the Fei Family,”

“In other words, the Fei family is actually the largest shareholder of our group.”

“Although Ms. Fei doesn’t know me, I believe that if I declare my family name,”

“I should be able to become friends with her. You just said that Miss Fei is your husband’s client,”

“Although I don’t intend to question it, but to make sure that you are not cheated,”

“Ms. Willson, I can help you to verify it with Miss Fei.”

Chapter 5193

Hearing this, Charlie snorted, waved his hand, and said,

“Forget it Forget it, Miss Fei is so busy, so don’t bother her with such a trivial matter.”

Charlie deliberately refused, in fact, deliberately showing weakness to Matthew,

He knew this kind of person very well, as long as he felt that he won decidedly,

He dares to bet any chips, this move is called luring the enemy deep.

As predicted.

As soon as Matthew heard Charlie say forget it, he immediately got excited and said solemnly:

“Sir, Miss Fei is here now. If Miss Fei is really your client, you have to go and talk to her.”

“She said hello, right? And Miss Fei is one of my bosses,”

“It’s only natural for me to say hello to her,”

“So it’s not an interruption, so why don’t we go there together.”

Charlie waved his hand: “Forget it. If you want to say hello, you can go yourself, I won’t go.”

Charlie’s performance made Matthew even more convinced that Charlie was bluffing,

So he snorted and said: “If that’s the case, then I’ll go over and say hello to Miss Fei.”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Emily who was at the side, and said,

“Emily, you stay here with Ms. Willson and her husband.”

Emily immediately understood that the boss was telling her to keep an eye on Charlie and not let him run away,

So she smiled and said, “Don’t worry, Chairman, I will definitely accompany them both.”

“Okay.” Matthew smiled proudly, then turned around and walked towards Stella.

He walked quickly to Stella, stretched out his hands from a long distance,

Made a gesture of wanting to shake hands, and said respectfully:

“Miss Fei! I didn’t expect you to come here! It’s really a surprise!”

Stella originally wanted to see where Charlie and Claire were,

But unexpectedly a stranger rushed out, so she asked in surprise:

“Excuse me, who are you? Do we know each other?”

Matthew said hastily: “Miss Fei, I am Matthew Peterson, the chairman of AECOM.”

“Your Chimelong Capital is the largest shareholder of our company,”

“But you haven’t come to our company yet for inspection.”

Stella frowned slightly at first, then remembered something, and said,

“I saw your company’s name in Chimelong Capital’s financial report,”

“It seems that your recent stock price trend is not bad?”

“I remember Chimelong Capital invested in yours, and there is still a floating profit.”

“Yes, yes!” Matthew nodded quickly and courteously:

“Your investment director has a very good vision. They were the lowest in our stock price in September last year.”

“You came in and now the stock price has risen by nearly 30%!”

Stella nodded slightly, and said politely: “The stock price has risen well,”

“And there is a high probability that your business is doing well, and I hope you continue to work hard in the future.”

“That’s sure! We will announce a series of good news soon, and the stock price will definitely rise again!”

Matthew said flatteringly, then glanced at Charlie’s back not far away,

And immediately deliberately smiled and said, “Oh, by the way, Miss Fei,”

“Just now a friend just mentioned that you are his client. Would you like to come over and have a chat?”

“He said I was his client?”

Stella asked curiously: “Who is it?”

Matthew immediately pointed to Charlie who was not far away, and said with a smile:

“That’s the gentleman, he said He is a Feng Shui master,”

“And he also said that you are one of his clients, Miss Fei, do you know him?”

Stella saw Charlie’s back and immediately recognized him.

She was overjoyed at first, but then she couldn’t help but frowned and thought to herself:

“This Matthew’s tone of voice doesn’t seem quite right, what he said earlier is quite normal,”

“But why did he bother to ask in the end? He doesn’t know Mr. Wade?”

“Could it be that he suspects that Mr. Wade is lying?”

Chapter 5194

Thinking of this, Stella immediately guessed the matter, thinking:

“It seems that this guy probably doesn’t believe what Mr. Wade said,”

“So he borrowed chance and came to say hello to me,”

“And deliberately mentioned Mr. Wade, by the way, wanting me to expose him personally?”

At this point, Stella couldn’t help but said to Matthew in surprise:

“I do have a cooperating Feng Shui master, but he went to another place some time ago,”

“So he probably wouldn’t appear here, and the back of that person doesn’t seem to be him.”

Matthew was pleasantly surprised when he heard this:

“Oh! That person is probably an imposter! Miss Fei, you don’t know,”

“He’s been bluffing under your name all the time. When I heard that even you were his client,”

“I almost signed a contract with him for a few million dollars a year.”

“It’s a great fortune to meet you here, otherwise I’m afraid I would have been deceived!”

Seeing Matthew’s upper body, Stella snorted and said casually:

“The one who cooperated with me That feng shui master has a very high appearance fee,”

“If someone is not familiar with him, let alone a few million dollars a year,”

“Even if it is tens of millions of dollars a year, he will not take a second look.”

Matthew said with a smile: “It seems that the Feng Shui master you cooperated with is the real master.”

The one here must be a counterfeit. Please Stella go over and identify Charlie. But he could not say it out loud.

The reason why he hesitated was that although he really wanted to do this in his heart,

He was afraid that Stella would reject him if he said it out, making Stella feel that he was too small.

After all, Stella is the head of the Fei family, and such a high-ranking person probably wouldn't care,

About an ordinary person bluffing and deceiving using her name.

Just like the technology industry, there are countless people bluffing and swindling under the names of Bill Gates and Elon Musk.

The true and false depends on the people you meet.

They will not come out to clarify one by one or investigate one by one.

However, for Matthew, if he didn't invite Stella to come and identify him,

He couldn't slap Charlie in the face in front of Claire.

You know this is a good opportunity. Once Claire sees through her husband's hypocrisy, it is easy to invite her to join her company.

Stella, who was extremely intelligent, could tell at a glance what Matthew was struggling with,

So she said with a smile: "Mr. Peterson, there are many liars and I don't care about such things,"

“If someone is trying to trick you in my presence and I do not come to clarify it here, it’s really unreasonable.”

Matthew’s mouth almost grinned to the back of his ears in excitement.

Excited in his heart, he thought to himself: “Hey, what else do I want!”

Thinking of this, he respectfully said to Stella: “Miss Fei, you really have a sense of responsibility!”

After that, he hurriedly made a gesture of invitation, and said, “Miss Fei, this way please!”

Stella smiled without saying a word, nodded slightly, and followed him toward Charlie and Claire.

The two walked in the direction of Claire.

Seeing Stella coming over, Emily didn’t know where to put her excited hands.

Before meeting Stella, the most valuable person she had ever met in her life was probably the chairman.

He owns 10% of the company’s shares and is worth more than one billion US dollars.

But what is Stella's identity? The financial empire under her command has assets exceeding one trillion yuan.

In front of her, Matthew is simply a poor household that cannot afford enough food and clothing.

The gap between them is worlds apart.

Seeing such a high-ranking and powerful person, Emily's snobbish eyes naturally felt 10,000 excitements in her heart,

And she also thought of 10,000 possibilities in her heart to make friends with Stella and then reach the pinnacle of life.

At this time, Claire also saw Stella walking over quickly.

Thinking of Stella's real identity and the past when she used Zhan Fei'er's identity to be friends with him,

Claire felt somewhat embarrassed, not knowing how to face Stella now.

On the other hand, Charlie remained calm all the time and didn't even turn his head to take a look.

Chapter 5195

Charlie had heard clearly the conversation between Stella and Matthew just now,

And he just couldn't help sighing in his heart at this moment, Stella, a girl, is indeed very smart and close to a monster,

But she just passed through the horse. Peterson, with a little bit of ulterior thought,

Was able to replay the whole thing in his mind and figure it out. This kind of analytical ability is really amazing.

What makes Charlie even more interesting is that Stella's channel is surprisingly consistent with his own.

The reason why he lured the enemy deep was to push Matthew into a desperate situation,

But Stella had accurately detected his intention and made absolute cooperation.

This tacit understanding really made Charlie sigh.

However, Charlie's performance of not looking back, in Emily's view,

Is absolute evidence of guilt, and she also believes more and more firmly that Charlie definitely doesn't know Stella.

As a result, the smile on her face grew stronger, just waiting to see the jokes between Charlie and Claire.

At this time, Matthew had already graciously led Stella all the way to the front of the three of them.

Before Matthew could speak, Emily stretched out her hands to Stella nervously and excitedly,

And said in a trembling voice, "Fei... Miss Fei... I... I'm... I'm sorry I'm a little nervous... .."

Matthew saw that Emily couldn't speak well when she was nervous, so he quickly introduced:

"Miss Fei, this lady is Emily Wang, a very outstanding young talent of our company,"

"A student of this master class, and was just promoted to our senior partner..."

Stella nodded and shook Emily's hand politely.

At this time, Matthew looked at Charlie with a face full of complacency, and said with a smile:

“Sir, I have invited Miss Fei here! Miss Fei, this gentleman said that you are his client, I don’t know if you know him?”

After that, he looked at Charlie with a smile, as if he was waiting for Charlie’s lies to be exposed.

Stella looked at Charlie, her eyes widened pretending to be surprised,

Then she bowed slightly, and said with surprise and respect, “Master Wade! Why are you here!”

As soon as Stella said this, Matthew and that Emily stood there stunned as if struck by lightning.

The two were still waiting to see Charlie being exposed by Stella, but unexpectedly,

Stella bowed to him respectfully and called him Master Wade!

Matthew broke out in cold sweat almost instantly and drenched his entire back in an instant.

He couldn’t help looking at Emily blankly. Apart from shock, there was also questioning in his eyes.

Because he really couldn't figure out what was going on.

Could it be that Claire's husband is really a Feng Shui master?!

Emily was also trembling with fright!

In her eyes, Stella was as unattainable as a god, but who would have thought that Claire's husband could make Stella get respectful to him?

This... Isn't this stabbing the trouble into the sky?!

Just when the two of them were terrified and didn't know what to do,

Charlie looked at Stella and said with a smile: "I will definitely come to support my wife's graduation ceremony."

"Why is Miss Fei coming here, I am surprised?"

Stella hurriedly said: "Master Wade, I also heard about Claire's graduation ceremony today, so I wanted to come over to congratulate her."

"?!" Both Matthew and Emily turned pale with fright!

Matthew even though tremblingly in his heart: "This...is this fcking nonsense?!"

“The famous Stella Fei claimed to be inferior in front of a Feng Shui master?!”

And Emily was thinking in her heart: “My God... Stella came to Rhode Island School of Design on a special trip to attend Claire’s graduation ceremony...”

“What is the origin of Claire’s husband...”

Peterson asked Stella subconsciously: “Miss Fei, you...do you know him?”

Stella nodded, and said calmly: “This is Master Wade,”

“I could become the head of the Fei family, thanks to Master Wade’s help.”

“This...” Matthew was even more terrified. He quickly wiped the cold sweat off his forehead, looked at Charlie,

And said with an apologetic smile, “So it’s Master Wade! It’s a great honor to know you!”

Charlie made an eyebrow: “Just now you said I was a liar,”

“Now lucky to be a three-year-old. Mr. Peterson seems to be a little fickle.”

Matthew’s scalp was numb from fright, and he waved his hands quickly:

“No, no, I treated you well, I don’t have any doubts!”

After that, he quickly pointed to Emily who was in a panic, and blurted out:

“It’s Emily who has blind eyes and has been questioning your identity. I was also led astray by her ...”

Chapter 5196

Emily was so frightened that her heart rate rose rapidly.

She didn't expect that the boss would throw the blame on her at this time.

Just as she was about to explain, she suddenly saw Matthew winking wildly at her,

So she could only say in panic, "I'm sorry, Mr. Wade,"

"It's all my fault. It's my blindness. Please forgive me..."

Seeing that Matthew asked Emily to come out to top the bag,

Charlie was not surprised at all, so he said,

"I usually don't like to haggle over every detail with others."

Matthew and Emily heard this, they thought he will not pursue this and their expression instantly relaxed a lot.

However, Charlie changed the subject and said coldly: "But today is an exception!"

The two of them trembled in fright when they heard this.

Charlie looked at Matthew, and said calmly: “Mr. Peterson, I’ll talk to you about the two of us later.”

After speaking, he looked at Emily again, and said with a slight smile,

“Miss Wang, it’s fine if you question me, and even get sarcastic to my wife,”

“Even saying that she has a vicious mind and a vicious heart,”

“No matter how good-tempered I am, I can’t bear you humiliating my wife.”

Emily’s face was pale, and she hurriedly explained:

“Mr. Wade... I... I just said something wrong on impulse...”

“You... I didn’t mean it...”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly looked at Claire and begged:

“Claire, please forgive me this time for the sake of my innocence...”

Before Claire could speak, Stella who was beside him took the lead and said,

“Ms. Wang, she is my good friend, and Mr. Wade is kinder to me,”

“How dare you speak rudely to them!”

“Even if Mr. Wade and Claire forgive you today, I will not forgive you.”

After finishing, Claire looking at Emily, she said coldly:

“In my opinion, people like you should not stay in the design industry!”

“I will make a suggestion to the International Federation of Designers to completely ban you from the industry!”

Emily almost fainted when she heard this.

She was just promoted to the senior partner of the company today,

And her future was bright. If Stella really wanted to kill her career,

It would be impossible for any well-known design company in the world to hire her again,

And they would not be able to hire her again.

It was impossible to cooperate with Emily at the risk of offending Stella.

The design industry itself is a service industry. If you want to achieve a certain height in the design field,

You must serve high-end customers. Once you lose high-end customers,

You will immediately become the bottom of the design industry.

To be honest, if there are high-end clients, then any luxury house design is a big project worth millions,

Or even tens of millions of dollars.

I am afraid it is difficult to accept the design of an ordinary residence of 200 square meters;

for the public, if there is a high-end Party, the design projects undertaken are often large shopping malls,

Landmark buildings, or even stadium management for major events,

But once lost Without the high-end Party, even if you want to take over the design of an ordinary residential area,

It will be as difficult as climbing the sky.

What's more, Emily knows her own situation very well.

She doesn't have any outstanding design talent at all.

She could climb to today's heights only by selling her body.

If she is really banned by high-end customers,

If she even goes to a small design company or set up her own studio, it will be difficult to make any money.

Originally, Emily could get an annual salary of several million dollars a year,

But once she was really blocked and couldn't get along in the design industry,

It was impossible for her to have a place in other high-end industries.

It is difficult for her even to earn tens of thousands of dollars a year!

The huge gap made her extremely regretful, so she knelt down in front of Charlie and Stella without thinking,

Choked up and said: "Mr. Wade, Miss Fei, please forgive me for the sake of my lack of knowledge."

"This time... I finally made it this far step by step, if you block me, I will have nothing..."

Stella glanced at her, then turned to look at Matthew at the side,

Asked him with great interest: “Mr. Peterson, you, the chairman,”

“Should be responsible for letting such an employee become a senior partner of your company?”

Afraid he will be implicated too, he quickly expressed his attitude and said:

“Miss Fei, the old saying goes you know people, you know their faces,”

“But you don’t know their heart. As a director, there is a unshirkable responsibility...”

“Don’t worry, I will immediately call the company’s human resources director,”

“And go through the resignation procedures for Emily, and I will never hire her in the future!”

Who would have expected Emily to count on Matthew? And she gave him a hand,”

“But she didn’t expect this guy to sell her at a critical moment!

So, she immediately became furious and cursed hysterically:

“Peterson! You ba5tard! I did all this for you,”

“And you dare to make trouble at this time, are you still a fcuking human?!”

Chapter 5197

Matthew just for self-preservation subconsciously dumped the pot on Emily,

But he did not expect, in a moment Emily will be completely angered.

He always thought that she obeyed him because he was a handsome,

And a successful forty-year-old man with extraordinary charm for women,

So that Emily was completely subservient to him,

And at the critical moment to take her out to cover his future,

She certainly will not have any dissatisfaction.

However, he completely overestimated his so-called charm.

For Emily, money is the real source of charm.

As long as there is enough money, even if she is allowed to face a ninety-year-old man,

She will also behave addicted to him, unable to extricate herself.

However, if there is no money, even if the other party is handsome as Tom Cruise, she will still not look at him.

Just now Stella said she will block her in the design industry,

This will already cut off her financial road,

Did not expect Matthew also fell into the well, and this instant let her anger.

Matthew also saw that Emily seemed to have lost her mind,

And hurriedly winked at Emily: "Emily, in front of Miss Fei, you'd better not talk nonsense!"

"I advise you to leave here now and go to the company tomorrow to see the human resources director,"

"Who will give you a certain amount of compensation for your dismissal according to the process."

Matthew did not dare to say the words too frankly,

The reason why he winked at Emily,

And at the same time said that the company will follow the process to give dismissal compensation,

In fact, is to tell her and let her now honestly put the pot on the back, tomorrow he will not treat her badly.

However, Emily is full of anger at this time by Matthew,

Listening to Matthew talk about termination compensation,

She is even angrier, because according to the company's rules,

She is only three or four years into the staff,

The most compensation for leaving the job is half a year's salary.

Moreover, although Matthew had confirmed that she would be promoted to senior partner,

According to the company's regulations,

There was still a three-month inspection period for senior partners,

And only after the inspection period is over she can successfully pass the debriefing,

She could officially get all the benefits of a senior partner.

This means that if she is fired now, the company only needs to pay her half-year salary,

All according to her previous salary standard, which is only \$200,000 to \$300,000!

When she thought that Matthew was going to use \$200,000 to \$300,000 to send her off,

Emily was even more furious and trembling, she looked at Stella and said out of the blue:

“Miss Fei, the reason why all this happened today is that this son of a b!tch had his eyes on Claire!”

“He asked me to find a way to introduce Claire to him,”

“And to find an opportunity to attract Claire to join the company,”

“So that he could get hit on her!”

Emily’s words immediately made Matthew scared out of his mind,

And he couldn’t help but immediately raise his hand and slap her, cursing:

“Emily, what is your intention in slandering me here?”

“I met Ms. Willson for the first time today,”

“So how could I possibly have ill intentions towards her like you said?”

“You are clearly slandering!”

Emily covered her face and cursed angrily, holding back the pain:

“I’m slandering? You think I don’t have proof?”

Saying that she immediately took out her cell phone,

Fished out her chat records with Matthew, found many photos of Claire,

And said to Charlie and Stella: “Mr. Wade, Miss Fei, look at the time these photos were sent,”

“The earliest one is almost a month ago, at that time I just met Claire in the master class,”

“And Matthew also made a move on Claire at that time.”

“At that time, he had his heart set on Claire!”

Matthew said nervously, "You sent me all these photos,"

"How can you say that I had my heart set on Ms. Willson!"

Emily said coldly, "Don't admit it, right? Here are the chat records,"

"So you can show Mr. Wade and Ms. Fei how you replied to me!"

After that, she looked at Stella and angrily blurted out,

"Miss Fei, you must not let this beast go,"

"He just had an inappropriate sexual relationship with at least seven female employees,"

"Including me within the company, and that's not the most terrible thing!"

"What's scary is that this son of a bitch also preyed on his 13-year-old adopted daughter!"

"And he also took a lot of indecent videos on his phone!"

Matthew heard this, the whole person got terrified to the extreme,

He subconsciously questioned: "You how do you know?!"

Emily sneered: “Your phone password I had quietly noted down long ago,”

“Every time you stayed overnight in my apartment,”

“I would add some sleeping pills to your red wine,”

“And then while you were asleep, secretly looked up at the various contents of your phone,”

“Including your chat records with others, email correspondence,”

“As well as your photos and videos are hidden in the phone!”

Chapter 5198

Matthew furiously cursed: "You you are really despicable and shameless!"

Emily's mouth wiped over a smile, sneering:

"What? You think I was played by you for these years,"

"Will I not leave some backhand for yourself?"

"Let me tell you, I not only have those nasty videos of you,"

"But also evidence of your collusion with others and embezzlement of corporate assets!"

"You took the lead in acquiring an ai mapping company in the first half of the year,"

"Costing the company half a billion dollars, but that company is simply an empty shell,"

"And this ai mapping technology is also a completely immature product that is not commercially available at all,"

"And at least half of the half a billion dollars you spent on acquiring it went into your pocket through various means!"

“Don’t worry, I’ll take this evidence out today!”

“You’ll be stuck in jail for the rest of your life!”

When Matthew heard this, he shook like chaff and said,

“Emily, I can give you as much money as you want, but if you destroy me, you won’t get anything!”

Emily sneered, “Fine, give me \$100 million, as long as the money arrives,”

“From now on you go your way, we will never cross a bridge,”

“The big deal is that I will retire early, no longer staying in the design circle in this life!”

Matthew agreed almost without thinking and said,

“No problem! Just \$100 million!”

At the side, Stella smiled with a subtle expression at this time and spoke,

“Mr. Peterson, this hundred million dollars, I advise you not to give it out, there is no point.”

When Emily heard this, she blurted out,

“He has to give me this money no matter what he says!”

“If he doesn’t give it, then I’ll hand over all the evidence to the police!”

Stella looked at Emily and laughed lightly,

“Don’t daydream here, not to mention 100 million dollars, even if it’s one dollar, he can’t give it to you.”

Emily subconsciously questioned, “On what grounds?”

“If he doesn’t give it to me, I’ll put him in jail!”

Matthew looked at Stella in panic and explained palely,

“Don’t misunderstand, Miss Fei, I didn’t do any of the things Emily said,”

“I promised to give her the money, as I just don’t want her to ruin my reputation outside

Stella laughed at his pale defense and said lightly,

“Mr. Peterson you should not forget that the Fei family is the largest shareholder in your company,”

“You use the position of chairman to enrich yourself, this is embezzlement,”

“And also suspected of money laundering, the violation, is the interests of all shareholders of your company,”

“Including the Fei family! And I, as the head of the Fei family, have the right to ask the FBI,”

“To step in and conduct a thorough investigation into that takeover,”

“So whether Emily has evidence or not, it’s meaningless to you because,”

“The FBI will definitely find the person in charge of the acquired company as well and find out what’s going on!”

“In addition, there is the behavior of you and minors, whether Emily has no evidence,”

“I have the obligation to report to the FBI so that the investigation can clear it,”

“Even if the two of you now try to delete the information in the phone,”

“They also have a way to restore, once it is proven that the matter is true,”

“Then the rest of your life may really have to be in prison!”

Matthew heard these words, his eyes were black, and almost fainted,

Then he kneeled down in front of Stella without thinking, choked, and said:

“Miss Fei, I am the chairman of the company, if I am arrested by the FBI,”

“The company’s stock price will definitely plummet, then the Fei family’s investment will also be damaged,”

“Please, for this sake, please give me a chance,”

“You do not want to see the two or three billion dollars invested by the Fei family going in damages

Stella said coldly: “The chairman of the Board of Directors broke the scandal,”

“A short period of time will indeed affect the share price, but your company’s business roots,”

“Not in you alone, so as long as the impact of the scandal gradually disappear,”

“The company’s share price will certainly rise back.”

After a pause, Stella continued, “And the Fei family has plenty of money,”

“Also has plenty of time and patience, when the time comes,”

“It can completely take advantage of the plunge in share prices during this period,”

“So those shareholders who do not have so much time and patience,”

“We can try to acquire more shares, and when the Fei family gets the majority of the board of directors voting rights,”

“They can appoint a new chairman to take over your company, in that case,”

“When the share price rises back, the Fei family will not only achieve control of your company,”

“But also take the opportunity to make a big profit.”

“So, if you are arrested by the FBI, for the Fei family,”

“Not only is it not a loss, but it is a good opportunity to take a bottom!”

Speaking of which, Stella remembered something and continued, “Oh yes, although you have 10% of the company’s shares,”

“But due to your encroachment on the company’s assets, resulting in a direct loss of \$500 million,”

“Indirect losses may hit a billion dollars or more,”

“In this matter, the company will certainly sue for compensation;”

“And the court will definitely seize your illegal income of 200-300 million,”

“Providing all the compensation to the company, but even so, you will still owe the company a hole of several hundred million dollars,”

“This hole, the court will definitely require you to use your personal assets to make up for it,”

“So that you have to take out the illegal income, but also to pay at least several hundred million dollars in additional losses,”

“You have to believe the Fei family’s legal team, they will definitely do their best to get this amount to the maximum.”

Matthew already felt that the sky was spinning, never thought that Stella would want to kill him like that.

Without giving him a respite she continued: "The court will force you to sell your shares to pay for the damages and penalties,"

"If you don't have enough cash to pay for them, and I don't think it will take longer to get to this point."

"In this way, the 10% of your shares will be auctioned off by the Fei family at the lowest price,"

"And the funds from the share auction, after paying the compensation and fines, I'm afraid not much will be left."

Saying that Stella added: "Oh yes, there is also the matter of you and minors,"

"Once this matter is confirmed, whether the other party is voluntary or not, you are legally responsible,"

"If the other party's lawyers seize this opportunity to knock you hard,"

"You have to come up with at least another tens of millions of dollars in compensation,"

"In this way, you may really have nothing left!"

Chapter 5199

Matthew did not expect that the young, smiling nightmare Stella would want to totally exterminate him!

However, in the next second, he figured out the reason for it.

The misappropriation of office funds has always been the most disgusting thing for the shareholders of large corporate groups.

Even if the shareholders hold a lot of shares,

But generally do not directly intervene in the operation of the enterprise,

The operation of the enterprise is generally also handed over to the founder of the shares who have a small percentage to bear.

In this world, many well-known large enterprises are basically the same.

Originally, if the company has a net profit of \$500 million,

Then after setting aside next year's budget, the rest of the money if they want to take out,

Is given to all shareholders in the form of a dividend, according to the proportional share of the holder.

But Matthew, as the founder of the company, said it was in a developing phase.

So without dividing any dividend, he continued to finance it from the profits.

In this way, he was able to take the company to a market value of ten billion dollars.

However, Matthew himself is only left with 10% of the shares,

If the 500 million dollars are used for dividends,

He can only get 50 million of them, and out of these 50 million, he will have to give them out to the IRS, nearly half of it.

It is precisely because of this, he has done the rat race,

Five hundred million dollars is not divided, directly to engage in investment,

In this said investment, in fact, is money laundering,

Five hundred million dollars thrown out, at least three hundred million dollars back into his own pocket,

Compared to honestly giving all shareholders dividends, this way to get more money and faster.

For a generally large listed group, every year there are a large number of acquisitions,

Mergers and acquisitions cases, and who can guarantee that every acquisition can make money?

Some projects are also likely to hit the water.

Matthew, based on this point, only single-handedly planned the acquisitions.

But he never expected that Emily, who usually obeys his words and even has some taste of slavery,

Had so much evidence of him and uttered that in front of Stella without any break.

In this way, if you take away the 500 million dollars,

You are directly taking away the money that should have been distributed to the Fei family,

How can Stella, who has reached the position of the Fei family head, spare him?

And, what's worse, Emily also exposed the nasty things between himself and his adopted daughter,

Once this matter is reported to the FBI, he will certainly have to sit through the bottom of the jail!

A thought to this, Matthew almost immediately made up his mind,

No matter what he has to reconcile with Stella.

So he looked at her and begged: "Miss Fei, as long as you are willing to let me go,"

"I am willing to transfer all my shares to the Fei family at a 50% discount on the market price,"

"Which will not only allow the Fei family to profit hundreds of millions of dollars,"

"But also help the Fei family to strengthen their control over the entire company,"

"Which is already far beyond the damage I have done to the Fei family earnings,"

"This is an absolutely very sincere effort from my side....."

Stella smiled faintly: "Do you think your hundreds of millions of dollars have any value in my eyes?"

"To the Fei family, money is far less important than reputation,"

“If the Fei family harbors a beast of clothing like you for a few hundred million dollars,”

“Then would Randal Fei have died in vain?”

Chapter 5200

Matthew's heart instantly thumped.

Only then did he remember Randal's incident which had been making a lot of noise before.

In order to compensate the families of the victims injured by Randal,]

The Fei family took out more than one billion dollars before and after.

Stella had only managed to save the day and help the Fei family regain its reputation,

So how could she let herself go for the sake of his shares?

Thinking about this, he already recognized the situation in his mind and thought:

"I have to run away, the sooner the better! The better to leave the United States tonight!"

After making up his mind, he slowly stood up, he said with a contrite face:

"Please don't worry, Miss Fei, I will go to the police tonight to turn myself in,"

“I should bear the responsibility, I will never escape!”

After saying that, he turned around and ran outside while Stella was not paying attention.

His driver was outside, his private plane was at the airport,

As long as he could get out of this auditorium door, he would be able to get to the airport in half an hour.

As long as he could get on the plane, he would definitely be able to leave the U.S. tonight,

And as long as he could leave the U.S., he would be able to keep most of his assets while preserving his personal freedom.

If can't get on the plane, then his assets and freedom, both will be gone!

Matthew suddenly feet to escape, Stella also did not react for a while,

Just when Matthew thought he would be able to escape, he suddenly felt his body instantly get stagnant,

The whole person was instantly strangled neck, can not move.

He subconsciously looked back and found that it was Charlie who reached out and grabbed his collar.

Charlie said with a smile on his face: “Mr. Peterson, where are you going in such a hurry?”

Matthew hastily put on a strong calm and said,

“Mr. Wade, I just said, to go to the police to surrender

Charlie nodded and said with a smile, “It’s good that you are willing to turn yourself in,”

“But there is no need to go there in person, and this kind of crime by the elite class of society,”

“It’s usually not the turn of the police to deal with it, it’s the FBI itself,”

“So why not just let Miss Fei contact the FBI and let them come here to pick you up.”

Once Matthew heard this, the whole person was suddenly paralyzed with fear,

He struggled to break free from Charlie’s hand, but naive Charlie’s hand remained motionless.

Stella called Karl over at this time and instructed,

“Master Yuan, notify the head of the FBI and have them send the closest agent over.”

“Okay, Miss.” Karl immediately nodded, took out his cell phone, and made a call.

Matthew’s body has been unable to support,

The whole person like mud spread on the ground, eyes full of desperation pleaded:

“Miss Fei, please let me live, do not drive to kill

“I have worked so hard for so many years to get to today, you can not destroy me like that!”

Stella said in an icy tone: “Not I want to destroy you, it is you who destroyed yourself.”

Matthew said, “Miss Fei if I can’t, I will transfer all my shares to the Fei family unconditionally!”

Stella smiled blandly and said, “Did you forget what I said?”

“Your shares will have to wait for a low-price auction and be used to compensate for the company’s losses.”

“As for whether there will eventually be any surplus and how much will be left,”

“You will need to wait slowly in prison.”

As he spoke, Karl had already walked back from outside.

He came in front of Stella and said respectfully,

“Miss, the head of the FBI has been called, they take it very seriously,”

“And have dispatched several senior agents from the FBI base in Providence,”

“They are in a helicopter and will be here in ten minutes.”

Chapter 5201

In the United States, the influence of the Fei family, although not talking about the highest,

But is definitely one of the most influential few families, to such a family,

The head of the FBI always has to ensure a 7×24 response, any situation will be fully resolved.

So, Karl made a phone call and the other party immediately responded.

Matthew heard this, the whole person has completely collapsed,

Sitting on the ground bawling, a time triggered a lot of people's curiosity and concern.

At this time, Matthew, inwardly felt like the end of the world,

Thinking back to ten minutes ago their own vigorous look,

But now immediately to be nothing or even go to jail, Matthew would like to die here.

Emily also sat down in despair to cover her face and cried,

She knew that Stella let the FBI intervene in this matter, Matthew in their hands,

They lost the value of cash, and they not only have to lose their jobs,

But also lost the last trump card to get rich, and they will become completely useless.

Stella did not want to entangle with these two at this time, so he said to Charlie:

“Master Wade, leave this to Master Yuan, let’s go inside and find a quiet place to sit for a while what do you think?”

Charlie nodded slightly since Stella had already notified the FBI,

With the FBI’s ability, plus Stella’s influence, Matthew would not be able to escape the law,

So he did not bother to look at these two people,

So he looked at Karl and said politely, “Then it will be hard for Master Yuan.”

Karl bowed respectfully and said, “You’re welcome, Master Wade, this is all my duty.”

Stella explained to Karl: “Master Yuan, keep an eye on this Matthew and make sure to hand him over to the FBI yourself.”

Claire at this time looked at that Emily, wanted to say something,

But hesitated for a while, and finally did not speak.

Charlie took Claire’s performance in his eyes and knew that she seemed to have compassion for Emily.

However, he saw that Claire finally did not say anything, so he also pretended that he did not see it.

The three arrived at the banquet hall, Stella instantly attracted the attention of countless people,

So the three simply found a corner where no one was temporarily seated.

After sitting down beside Charlie and Claire, Stella can not help but feels somewhat ashamed to say:

“Claire congratulations on the successful completion.....”

“For the previous matter I am really sorry, I really had a lot of inconveniences to say I hope you can understand”

Claire's heart, although there are some bumps on the matter of Stella using a false identity to befriend her,

But she is actually able to understand her.

Although she did not know what Stella had actually gone through,

She knew that this kind of luxurious noble family must also have many hardships that could not be told to outsiders.

She felt that although Stella used a false name at that time,

She had not done anything to hurt her, on the contrary,

She gave her orders for decoration and even helped her to get a place in the master class,

In the end, she owed her a lot of favors.

Therefore, Claire also said very politely at this time:

"Miss Fei, we are friends, you say so is too foreign,"

"Many things I am not clear about the reasons, but I understand."

Hearing Claire say so, Stella's expression instantly relaxed, and said,

"You are right, Claire! If you have time someday,"

"I will definitely have a good chat with you and tell you how it really happened in the first place"

Claire said with a smile, "I have time, a little while after the closing ceremony,"

"We two go to the hotel bar for a chat, let Charlie go back to the room."

Stella nodded without thinking and smiled, "Okay! Then it's a deal!"

Charlie saw that the two seemed to have cleared up their previous misunderstanding,

And he couldn't help but feel a little relieved in his heart.

Chapter 5202

Claire is not good at socializing much, has not had many sincere friends,

And Stella went to China with an alias and Claire sincerely treated her as a good friend.

But then her best friend suddenly left without saying goodbye and evaporated,

She has been apprehensive about it, fearing that Stella had some kind of accident.

It was only later that Stella suddenly appeared on the world's media as the head of the Fei family,

Then Claire realized that the person she thought was her best friend hadn't even told herself her true identity.

Since that day, Charlie could tell that Claire was a bit lost.

However, right now, the two of them are considered to have signs of reconciliation,

If giving them both a little time and let Stella tell Claire about her crisis situation at that time,

Then Claire will be able to completely eliminate all her negative emotions.

Moreover, Charlie was not worried that Stella would say the wrong thing or slip her mouth,

And subsequently, give away key information about him.

After all, he had hardly ever seen a smarter girl than Stella,

She must be able to explain this matter to Claire very truthfully,

And perfectly while limiting her role to the feng shui master to a dead end.

Now for Charlie, as long as in front of his wife, can still limit herself to the feng shui master,

Then he is not afraid of anything.

Even if the patriarch of a top family like Stella is respectful of him, he can explain it.

After all, when Stella was nearly chased by her uncle,

It was he who helped her adjust her feng shui and read her fortune to ask for directions,

Which helped her fight back and take back the Fei family's family headship.

With this premise, even if Stella is respectful to him, everything can have a reasonable explanation.

A few minutes later. The FBI helicopter landed in the square outside the auditorium,

And several FBI agents, wearing sunglasses, hurriedly ran into the scene and brought out Matthew, who was under Karl's guard.

Matthew had completely given up resistance and was paralyzed as he was put in the helicopter by two agents.

Countless people were shocked to see him taken away by the FBI and at the same time,

They couldn't help but whisper, trying to figure out why this bigwig of the design world was suddenly taken away by the FBI.

Karl watched the helicopter take off before returning to the venue to give his report to Stella.

Stella smiled faintly after hearing this and said to Claire,

"Claire, when I hold the holding of AECOM, if you are interested, I will ask you to be the president of AECOM."

Claire waved her hand in frightened practice,

“I don’t have this level, I’d better run my small company back home properly

Stella seriously said, “There is no hurry,”

“I will keep this position for you when the time comes, you can come over anytime if you are interested.”

.....

Meanwhile.

On the other side of the earth, in Eastcliff.

A girl of seventeen or eighteen years old, slim and tall,

With a face as pure as water, was walking fast in a traditional Eastcliff alley.

At this moment, Eastcliff is in the early morning, and according to reason, should be the most lively, the most smoky time in the alley.

But this deep alley seems unusually cold, with no stores and vendors selling breakfast, not even a pedestrian.

The girl walked toward the deepest part of the alley,

And at the end of the alley was a very grand five-roomed, three-bay door

The so-called five rooms and three doors are the specifications of the Prince's residence in feudal society.

The innermost mansion was the residence of a prince in the Qing Dynasty.

These doors are about three or four meters high, the door is full of brass door nails, imposing and extraordinary.

And the door on both sides of the huge stone lion is also carved with awe-inspiring prominence.

When the girl walked to two-thirds, suddenly from nowhere, two middle-aged men in civilian clothes emerged.

These two middle-aged men are sturdy and resolute in expression,

And at a glance, they know that they are not ordinary people.

They stopped the girl, and one of them said, "Little girl, this is a private residence, don't go any further."

The girl was stopped by two strong men, but she was not afraid at all, she said lightly:

“Please tell Mr. Jia, just say that Maria Lin is here and needs to see him.”